

PASCAS WORLDCARE

Against the Odds a beginning

From conception - 27 March 2017



“Peace And Spirit Creating Alternative Solutions”

PASCAS WORLDCARE Ltd
Pascas Health Sanctuary & Pascas Care Centre
11 Crenshaw Court
Park Wood 4214 Queensland Australia

Bs 61 7 5594 0479

Em: info@financefacilities.com
www.pascasworldcare.com www.pascashealth.com

INTRODUCTION:

Bizarrely I, John Doel, have known that my whole life adventure has been unfolding from within the rails of a never bending train line – and still is! Right from conception I have been heading endlessly within this narrow gauge train line track and there have been no deviations, nor derailments. However, observers would not comprehend this to be so due to the enormous amount of strange activities that I have embraced and experienced.

My first full time employment was that of a short hand typist, and now I am just a typist – the short hand long forgotten.

Schooling was uneventful and I would ban school from one's life experience if that was possible. Yes I did well in primary school, always in the top three of my class – there were only three students in my class. I attended a one teacher school and the damn teacher boarded in my home – well we slept in



separate beds on the veranda under the corrugated tin roof with canvas blinds to protect us from the low flying ducks that occasionally crashed through the fibro walls. At first I went to school on a horse and sulky then graduated to a push bike. The 'out house' toilet was about a 100 yard trek from the house, the kerosene fridge was hardly a refrigerator and the chip heater provided the hot water for the bath for all four children, I being the youngest. The party telephone line with ten other homes on the line – our phone number was Buddigower 10! Never did experience electricity but the battery operated radio did crackle plenty. Buddigower is now a hamlet without population in the central west of New South Wales, Australia, about 500 kilometres inland from Sydney.

After mum sold the 2,000 acre (800 hectares) sheep and wheat farm, when I was eleven, to appease the bank we moved into town – West Wyalong, central New South Wales, Australia – some 20 miles (30 kilometres) from the farm and I came under the watchful eye of the Sisters of Mercy school. Last two years of high school were at St Patrick's College in Goulburn, there I had the controlling Christian Brothers. I escaped frequently into Goulburn where my grandmother, Nanna Beth, had relatives. Greatest achievement at college was the accidental burning down of my class rooms through a failed chemistry adventure – trying to create a bomb! That was two weeks before final exams – great preparation – no one had any text books.

Anyway, returned home to West Wyalong and took the only job on offer – typist – and commenced a correspondence course to become an accountant – a typist bean counter! Eventually worked for a Chartered Accountant firm in town that had a head office in Sydney and was moved to head office. Now in the capital city, being Sydney, I had much of my work attended to by a capable lass in the office who is now my long enduring wife. We have three daughters and four grandsons.

As was the custom, a couple of years experience in one accounting firm meant that you needed to move to another firm to get more money. Fortunately, on each move the level of my training ratcheted up dramatically. I eventually set up my own accounting firm by buying a practice from a guy that was the uncle of one of the partners of the firm I was working for – he had previously also sold his practice to that firm. I left on not at all good terms. I had also introduced a lot of clients into the firm I was

employed with and these clients all followed with me into my new practice. Anyway my practice became a roaring success – taxation and financial management with a focus upon the health industry in all its great areas of diversity. From the milk vendor to major mining companies and every other conceivable activity – one client sold booze and bibles!

Being a country boy, the congestion of Sydney in the 1980s was something I despised – moved to the Gold Coast in south east Queensland, Australia and here I still am (2023).

Adventures including land subdivision, property development, built a tavern, built a private medical surgical hospital, explored all kinds of health industry projects, sold real estate, finance broking, and just kept on typing, as you will notice.

In the 1980s, the Marcus Gold was hot discussion topic. Ferdinand Marcus was the dictator of the Philippines – so I found myself putting in place contracts that resulted in 2,432 metric tonnes of his stolen gold booty being shipped by air freighters from the Philippines to Hong Kong and then on to many different buyers. This is the kind of stuff that boring accountants do! You may read a little more on this later.

In fact when one reflects upon all that has and is unfolding in this typists rather isolated office in his home then you must consider – what the f....!

Well, I do.

This time, in the history of humanity, is the most exciting time ever experienced.

As you may come to appreciate, I interact more often with people who we cannot see than I do with people in the physical. Passing from the physical into the spirit is an inconvenience and disturbing event for those remaining in the physical, but it is a time of rejuvenation and exhilaration for those continuing on in their journey in spirit.

However, what you may come to realise that humanity is now commencing a Great U-Turn and you, by reading these typings, are becoming part of Engine Room that is to introduce The Change to all of humanity, not only in the physical but also throughout all of the spirit Mansion Worlds.

Now you can really say – what the f....!

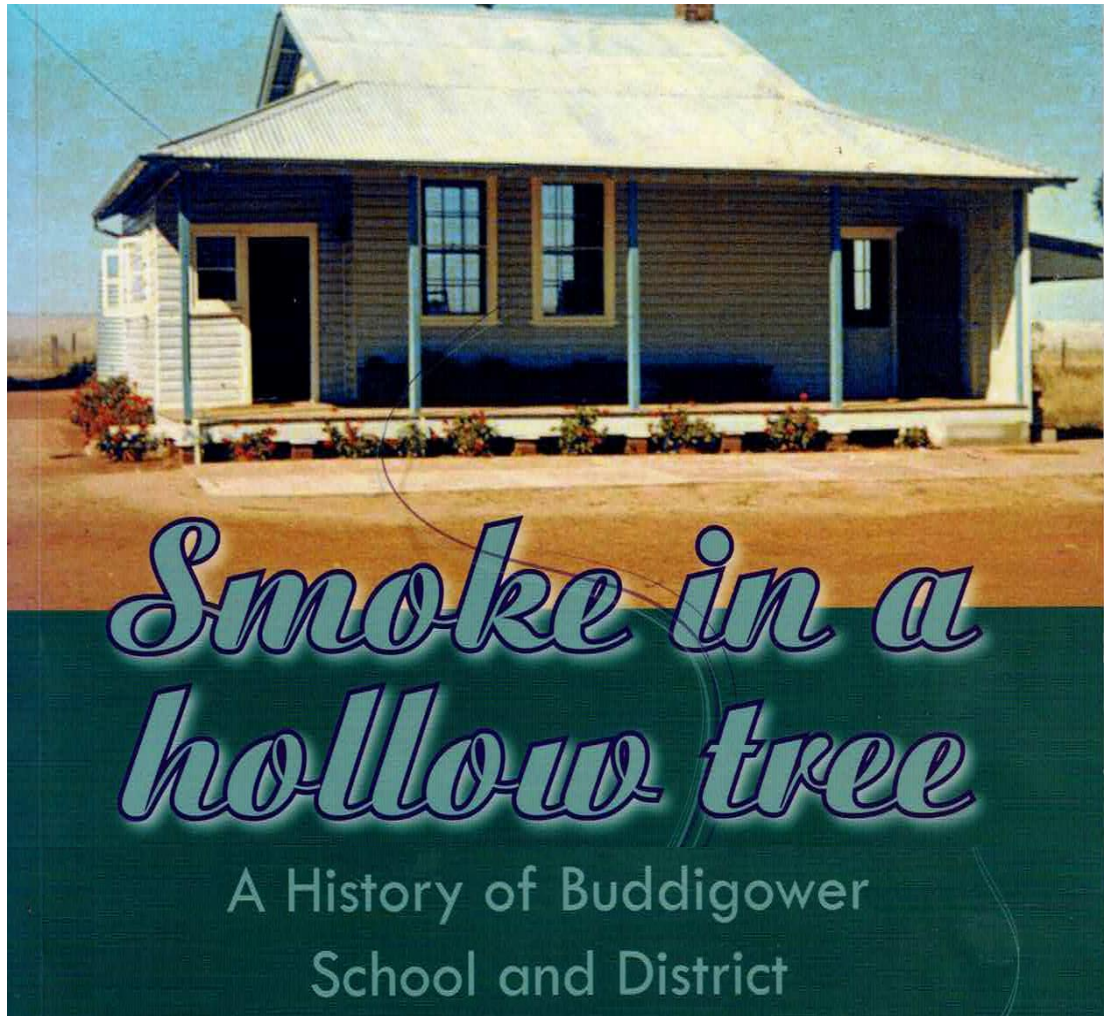
Aspiring to Living Feelings First

John the Typist

**John the
Typist**



John's primary school at Buddigower



John Doel attended primary school, kindergarten through to 5th year, from 1952 to 1958, in this one room school with only 13 students in the whole school and only three in John's year – thus he always came in the top three of his year as there were only three in his class while he attended this primary school.

On windy days, the school would shake sufficiently to cause the school head master and only teacher, Bert Baker, to take the pupils out of the building for safety concerns. The building is now relocated to a sporting field near West Wyalong and continues in its function as a clubhouse to this day (2024).

Bert Baker boarded at John's parents farm home and both slept on the open verandah. The home was on a 2,000 acre (800 hectares) wheat and sheep property. Buddigower 10 was the phone number as the home was connected via a party line, no electricity to the property, and the toilet was a '10 foot drop' some 50 metres outside of the two bedroom home. Bert and John road push bikes the 5 kilometres (3 miles) to school, though it was via horse and sulky when John commenced schooling.

Buddigower, a rural village some 30 kilometres south west of West Wyalong now does not have any village residents, school or any other activity as the railway line through Buddigower has also been closed.

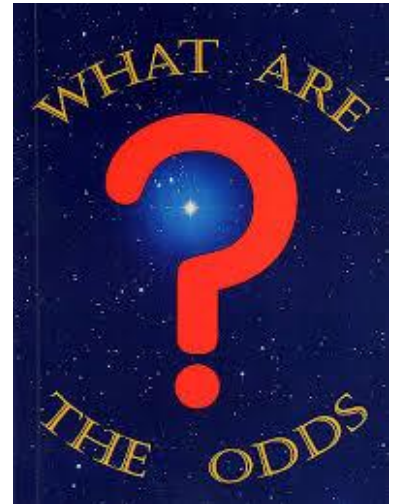
Buddigower is an Aboriginal word meaning 'smoke in a hollow tree'.

THE FIRST OF 1,000 INNOVATORS / INVENTORS

Early in 1999 Bob W came into my office and asked if John Doel had a Christian thinking funder for his project. John presented to Bob a brochure that introduced Dr Campanelli from Italy, he had been knighted into the Order of St John for his humanitarian works.

Bob proceeded to outline that his group had been introduced to a toroidal power generator technology under development. This device, once started, would continue to produce electricity without any further input of energy from normal commercial supplies. It is an over-unity device.

Subsequently, we met up with four people who had seen the device work. One of these was Brian Collins from Perth, Western Australia. Brian was a co-developer of the technology.



<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GIXqF2njW3k>

Steven Mark solid state generator video 3

"It took several years of experimentation to discover what frequencies and most importantly how to make small integrated circuits work to perform the control functions necessary to make the demonstrations you see on the video tapes available today." Steven Mark.

The three people in the photo, which includes Brian Collins, John subsequently met.



<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XQXXodFVUCA>

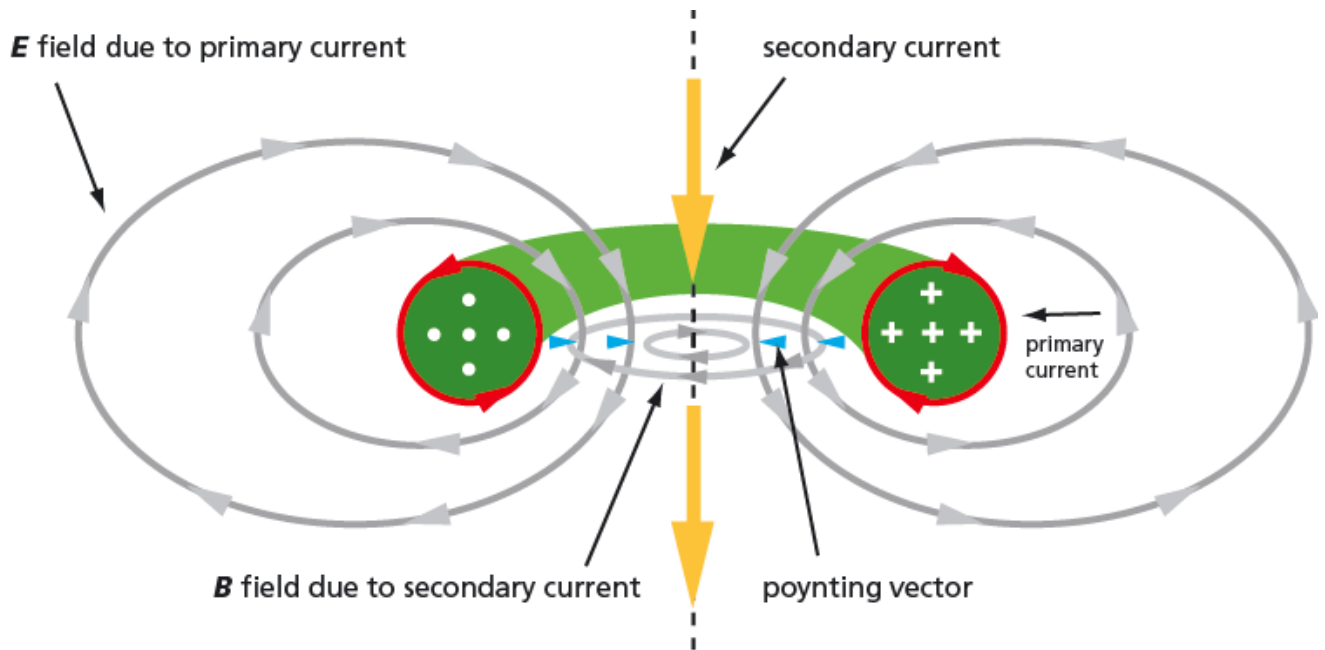
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8ROeNduo79k>

[http://peswiki.com/index.php/Directory:Steve Marks Toroid Generator](http://peswiki.com/index.php/Directory:Steve_Marks_Toroid_Generator)



Steven Mark, the principal developer, is near impossible to work with. Brian Collins died and the exercise collapsed.

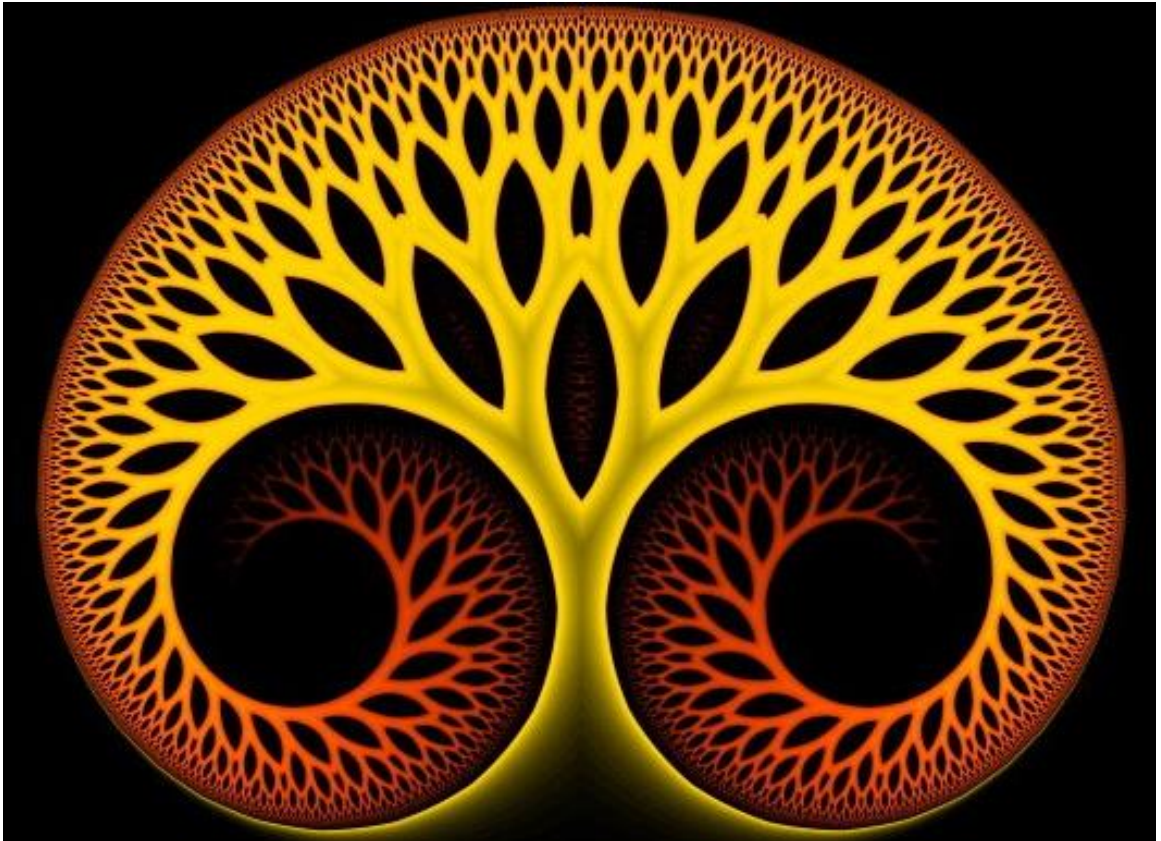
In August 2014, Bonnie C, from San Francisco Bay Area, sent a website link. The technology not only works but it has been released to the world without patents by other developers. Electrical engineer, Scott P, who worked with Brian Collins for maybe more than a year developing the technology, is now embracing the Quantum Energy Generator (QEG) to be able to make such units available in regions in Papua New Guinea. Even now technicians cannot stabilise the frequency for continuous power output.



PASCAS
HEALTH



PASCAS
PERS



**One's soul's intelligence is the guidance for your spirit body's mind
which drives one's brain.**

 **Against
the Odds**

PATHWAY along the TRAIN TRACK

John Edward Doel, born at Katoomba in New South Wales on 16 January 1947.

Grew up on a 2,000 acre (800 hectares) wheat and sheep property at Buddigower, 30 kilometres south west of West Wyalong in central New South Wales, Australia.

Attended primary school at Buddigower until year 5, always attained a position in the top three in class as there were only three students in that class. The school had a total of around 13 students. The sole school teacher, Bert Baker, boarded at our home.

Moved into the township of West Wyalong and then attended St Mary's Catholic School until the end of the 3rd year of high school.

Boarded for two years at St Patricks College, Goulburn, and completed the leaving certificate, achieved 3 A's and 2 B's and failed English so did not matriculate. Did successfully burn down our year 5 class rooms two weeks prior to the leaving certificate examinations. Must add that was accidental due to participation in an endeavour to make 'bombs' in the lower floor science laboratory.

Commenced work with D E Mackenzie, Solicitor, at West Wyalong and became proficient in short hand and typing. The short hand skills disappeared promptly. Correspondence course in accounting was commenced. Typing is my true profession.

Worked for John Meagher & Co, retailers, in their office before joining Thew and Browne, Chartered Accountants, firstly in West Wyalong, then in the Spring Street head office in Sydney.

Joined Ure Lynam & Co, Chartered Accountants, being an extra-ordinarily highly professional organisation and achieved a high level of general accounting capabilities with a focus upon tax and business management.

Branch management of Robert F McNally, public accountants, followed graduation and membership as a Chartered Accountant on 14 July 1975. Both Ure Lynam & Co and Robert F McNally & Associates focused on the medical industries for clients.

1978 – 1983: Purchased an accountancy practice from DM Clarke and relocated it to Burwood in Sydney.

Responsibility – Sole Owner.

Achievements – By June 1982 the staff had increased from two to twenty two. For the years 1980 and 1981, John was accredited as having the largest sole practitioner tax / management practice in New South Wales. The base of the practice was the medical industry and property development. John held a number of state and federal consulting positions with medical associations, the largest being the Pharmacy Guild of New South Wales and also nationally.

No client suffered an Income Tax investigation during his years as principal of the practice.

The practice has subsequently been taken over by employees and enjoys a high professional profile in its new location at Parramatta and trades under the name of Rendall Kelly.

The Start leading to the Evolution to Pascas:

Brisbane Waters Private Hospital – Woy Woy, New South Wales, Australia, a medical and surgical private hospital, which John Doel was a co-founder of the syndicate that assembled to build the complex. On the 6th Day of November 1978, Brisbane Waters Equities Pty Limited was incorporated. Twelve equal partners funded the project of which John Doel (his family) was one participant. The original hospital built by the syndicate was a 54 bed medical and surgical private hospital. Progressive expansions both in services and beds resulted in the evolution of a first class facility of 100 beds, and accredited for open heart surgery, emergency care, and other very complex services. The hospital enjoys a reputation for excellence in health care, second to none:

'Brisbane Waters Private Hospital – the Coast's Critical Care Centre'

- Cardiac Services
- Intensive Care Unit
- Day Procedures
- Medical Ward
- Surgical Ward
- Chest Pain Emergency Service
- Angiography Suite
- Allied Service & Consulting Rooms

Harbord Private Hospital – suburb of Sydney, Australia, was bought as a going concern consisting of 60 beds with a focus on orthopaedic surgical services. John Doel was again a shareholder as well as a director of this institution.

D M Clarke & Co – Chartered Accountants:

The accounting practice serviced some 600 company clients of which a little over half were involved in various medical industries. Focus was within the pharmaceutical retail industry, dental, medical – both general as well as specialists, hospitals, etc.

Some general surveys found that:

- Specialist doctors did not have time to assemble research papers to enable the sharing of outstanding results achieved from their individual, professional efforts and procedures.
- No general appreciation of the contribution of complementary therapies was evident.
- Diagnostic and imaging advances were progressing at an enormous pace within allopathic practices.
- Nutrition was not understood and still is not.
- Income of medical practitioners was much lower than the public appreciated.
- Services were dysfunctional – patients had to travel to many destinations and make numerous appointments with relatively little result.

Out of all these experiences evolved the embryo of an agenda for a significant medical project.

On 20 April 1983, whilst working as D M Clarke & Company – Chartered Accountants, on the Gold Coast in south east Queensland, Australia, John Doel was requested to travel to Manila to arrange for the signing of contracts for the buy / sell of precious metals.

This three day exercise took nearly three months in Manila, in the Philippines. This was a very focused and concentrated entry into major international financial transactions and in how to manage the tensions of numerous participants within such a major financial venture. All of this experience has assisted with the recovery of the situation encompassing 'Solid Investment' in the years commencing from late 2005 to present.

From 28 May through to 9 June 1983, ten contracts were signed for the delivery of AU (gold) from Manila via Hong Kong and onwards to various end buyers. These contracts became known as the 'Remington Contracts'.

The duration in Manila was troublesome and harassing to say the least.

On 11 July, John approached a forlorn figure in the Sultana Bar of the Manila Hilton. He received John's invitation to be joined for a beer and declared he was waiting for an American friend, now resident in Manila, and his Philippino lady. One hour later they appeared. To celebrate the reunion, Dennis produced a small camera to photograph us but insisted John turned his chair to be included. Strangely when John took over the camera at the position Dennis was standing he found that the camera was focussed for one person – John. Towards the end of the meeting, John asked simply if he was able to board his plane tomorrow. They responded that John was just a pawn in a transaction and he would have no difficulty in leaving the country and his wife and three girls were expecting him. John had never met these people before this occasion.

John Doel returned to Australia via Hong Kong on 13 July 1983. The saga continued in earnest for a further six months with enormous cost to health, relationships and finance.

Yes, John Doel does possess a gold bullion treasure map pointing out the location of 'items' as having been buried in various locations throughout the Philippines as identified by Domingo A Clemente (code 02-413) in his own hand and as authorised seller of the bullion.

A successful result, should it have been even partial, would have realised funds of significance to implement a health and medical project.

This was the 'Marcos Gold'. President Ferdinand Marcos had, over time, 'recovered' the knowledge of of numerous 'storage locations' of what was war booty that the Japanese generals did not want to be sent to Tokyo. Generals had looted en route from the countries invaded on the way down from Japan during World War II. In the main, it was understood that much of the gold (AU) had been sent into Asia, by the World Bank, away from the looming risks in Europe prior to World War II.

Marcos had offered those who were secretly holding the gold and precious stones to surrender them to the Philippino authorities on the proviso that they would forfeit one third. However, the practice was, after being provided with the locations and the 'owners' details, the whole booty would be confiscated 'privately' by Marcos and his companions. Progressively, the gold nuggets (75 kilogram bars) were reprocessed into 25 kilogram bars. A very tidy operation should buyers proceed. Buyers did proceed under the Remington contracts via delivery out of Hong Kong – NOT Manila Airport. Buyers feared further confiscation by the 'authorities' should they have paid for delivery out of Manila Airport.

Other booty included bags of precious gems, like really incredible bags of all kinds of very large gemstones, including diamonds. The Golden Buddha weighed one tonne, it was hollow, within the hollow, it was filled with gemstones. The booty was in volume and in numerous locations, typically simply referred to as 'yellow bananas' when asked what was on one's truck!

President Ferdinand Marcos Gold Map as provided by Doming A Clemente in 1983:
 Doming marked out the map, provided by John, in his presence while visiting at the Manila Hilton Hotel in 1983.



Apparently, John was selected for the role because on his unwavering attention to detail and conduct beyond reproach, to achieve what had to be done in spite of the prevailing corruption and competing interests at play.

In 1992, Arlene Friedman, investigator for Magna, Cathcart & McCarthy, Law Offices in Los Angeles, contacted John, looking for the original Remington Contracts. The original contracts having been 'locked up' in a cardboard box under the house for nine years – all being intact. On 16 July 1992, Arlene Friedman arrived on the Gold Coast. Dan Cathcart visited twice, the second time for taking of depositions was on 3 February 1993.

Dan confirmed that some 2,432 metric tonnes of AU (gold) had been shipped over several months as a result of the Remington Contracts. Reference to the modality of the transactions can be found on pages 348 onwards in the book, *The Marcos Dynasty* by Sterling Seagrave. At US\$417 per troy ounce, the value of these shipments amounted to around US\$25 billion.

Subsequent to the shipments, Dan Cathcart advised that the two DC 9 air freighters that were used could not be located, the Hang Lung Bank was shut down, the Flying Tigers air freight service was shut down, the Mitsubishi Bank for the buyers put up a 'paper wall' to frustrate investigators and possibly eight people had died including Roxas who apparently contracted tuberculosis on Tuesday, died on Wednesday and was cremated on Thursday. Dan had spoken with Roxas on the Monday. Roxas (Golden Budha Corporation) v. Marcos was prosecuting for the return of his assets, namely the subject gold. Roxas was the custodian of the above mentioned golden Buddha.

Interestingly, one third of the gold bullion shipments were delivered to Fort Knox in USA. The value of the bullion coincidentally was equivalent to the US military assets at Cubic Bay and Clarke Airfield base in the Philippines, both were shut down by the USA Government at this same time!

Dan Cathcart, at that time, was Chairman of the Inner Circle of the Top 100 Lawyers from throughout the USA for insurance claim litigations such as the Lockerbie Air Disaster (Jumbo bombed in the air over Scotland in 1988).

The saga of this venture caused the collapse of the accounting practice on the Gold Coast, the sale of many assets and the deterioration of income. Carolyn has had to work to support the home and the schooling of three lovely girls. The youngest, Penelope, having turned one when John was held up in Manila in 1983. It was generally understood from various checks that home telephone lines were tapped for a period of six years.

REDACE Pty Ltd

At the prompting of Colin Mayman on behalf of his associate, Professor Malcolm Watkins of Ireland, the business plan for the Southern Cross Private Hospital and Clinic, to be built on the Gold Coast in Queensland, was assembled with the agenda for the funding to come via Professor Malcolm Watkins.

This work, having commenced in late 1985, took some two years and was completed in March 1987. The core concept consisted of a 300 bed hospital with 8 operating theatres and a 150 bed medi-hotel.

Hospital Corporation Australia, being USA head-quartered, elected to sell their 10 hospitals throughout Victoria, New South Wales and Queensland, namely: Baulkham Hills, Belmont, Dudley, Hughlings, Kareena, Linacre, Lingard, St Andres, Sunnybank and Warringal. Agreement was reached at AU\$115 million for the 986 bed and associated facilities.

Outcome:

- John Flynn Private Hospital was announced for Tugun at the southern end of the Gold Coast. This project was, for all purposes, identical to the proposed Southern Cross Private Hospital. This took away the market for the Southern Cross Private Hospital.
- Dr Malcolm Watkins unexpectedly died.
- Dr Watkins went into a box and the project went into a coma.

GOLDENFALLS Pty Ltd

Between 1995 and 1998, The Southern Cross Private Hospital was reworked and considered for a location at Robina in the centre of the Gold Coast. The population had significantly grown and supports a further significant facility. It is clear, with hindsight, that much had to be done in reference to the first endeavour. At this time, Peter Shepherd joined the development of this health program and agenda.

Significant progress had been made until a meeting between the Chief Health Officer for Queensland, Dr Diana Lang and our proposed board of directors. It became painfully obvious that all was lost. One of our proposed professional directors from New South Wales had sacked Diana Lang in her prior position before she became Chief Health Officer for Queensland with the unfettered powers to approve or disapprove applications for private hospital licenses.

After the rejection by Dr Diana Lang, Chief Medical Health Officer for Queensland Government, of the application for John's proposed new hospital on the basis that she perceived that the proposed culture and attractiveness of the delivery facilities were such that it posed an unacceptable threat to her maintaining many of the current staff in the Government's existing facilities on the Gold Coast. Indeed she stated that she believed the existing hospitals would have difficulty in sustaining the number of qualified personnel required if competing with the new facilities proposed, so approval was not in the Government's interests.

Whilst the responsible Minister, Premier and others had conveyed their favourable view of the proposal, an historical regulation gave sole powers to the Chief Medical officer to deal with epidemics; pandemics; licensing of hospitals and day clinics. Dr Lang was refraining from licensing numerous other proposed day clinics and private hospitals around this time with a seeming fetish only public expansion should be encouraged contrary to market demand.

Immediately following the refusal, John lodged a judicial review of the processing of the application. After running this for 6 months, John instructed the lawyers not to proceed to take the Queensland Government to court. It was not required. The message had got through. The bringing on of proceedings and serving on the Government led to Dr Lang's dismissal from the position; changes to the regulation to take the licensing role to a more appropriate due process. The Premier and Ministers, who had been in favour of the development initiatives, had realised beyond all reasonable doubt the flaws of the regulation and the person administering them.

Some months later, Dr Grenville Thynne, gastro-enterologist, formerly of the Mayo Clinic, said to Peter Shepherd:

"Thank God for you and John and your pursuit of justice in lodging the judicial review. You changed the whole system. My proposal for the Pacific Private Hospital in Nerang Street, Southport, was subsequently approved and now we are starting construction. The day clinics are also now being approved where warranted."

EQUINOX EQUITIES Pty Ltd

On 16 March 2001, Equinox Equities Pty Ltd was registered as an approved Pooled Development Fund (PDF) with resulting tax benefits (halved capital gains taxes on profits from sale of investments in start-up new technology companies).

Some 1,000 innovators subsequently introduced their opportunities. More than 400 unique technologies are available from within this community. Upon reflection, it was realised that the vast majority of these innovations have practical and commercial benefits for introduction and implementation into remote and emerging communities and economies. Collectively, these innovations make available the benefits that one expects to have available for them from within major cities. These highly economical innovations encompass the fields of education, energy, communications, medicine, complementary therapies, health, food, water, agriculture, housing, resources and environment.

This endeavour saw the introduction of a number of medical innovations which were all complementary in nature (not mainstream drugs and allopathic medical procedures).

PASCAS HEALTH – now Pascas WorldCare – under the umbrella of PASCAS FOUNDATION

In December 2004, the work to rebuild the health and medical project began again.

As the population on the Gold Coast continues to grow at a very fast rate, the city requires the introduction of health care facilities of the size envisaged under the prior two endeavours, about once in every eight to ten years.

A host of people progressively become available with enormous insight as to the veracity and contribution that complementary therapies can contribute to the return to wellness and wellbeing of folks with any affliction. The answers to the core question commenced to unfold; how to treat the cause of the illness rather than suppress the symptoms!

The capabilities that have emerged with this community of health careers is nothing short of developing and introducing a paradigm shift in the way that health care can and is to be provided.

The project has taken on global proportions with technologies and practices of proven efficacy being made available to Pascas from the four corners of the globe – and seemingly beyond.

The expansion of capabilities has taken on such proportions that the concept has its own momentum and drive. Some seven hundred folk have announced their support for the Pascas Health agenda in some way or another and this was in May 2006. The contribution of each and every one of these people, from many parts of the world, is at the leading edge of their modality of practice and business.

The platform now envisaged makes the prior agenda in 1996 look rather inadequate, whereas the 1996 concept made the 1988 agenda look rather amateurish.

Each rework of the project has taken more than two or three years and each rework has achieved a quantum leap on the prior program.

This is complemented by funding sources coming available to underpin the delivery of the agenda. Such fund sources have found us. This is in direct contrast to the many overseas trips that Peter

Shepherd and John Doel had previously made in the pursuit of funds over a three year endeavour up to the year 2000.

Pascas Health Centre Clinics are to be supported by regional Pascas Health Sanctuaries, these being major hospital complexes with extensive specialist suites and administration capabilities. Communities will benefit greatly from the education agenda to be delivered through Chaldi College units within each Pascas Care Centre as well as from the Pascas Parks – parks for humanity.

The Pascas WorldCare / Pascas Care Centre delivery modalities successfully blend together:

Allopathy – Western Medicine
with
Complementary Therapies
with
Nutrition
with
Feeling Healing

To date, this has clearly been a thirty year journey since the concept of firstly building a private hospital at Woy Woy on the central coast north of Sydney, Australia. The stellar endurance and patience of John's wife, Carolyn, is to be commended as nothing less than a miracle. Carolyn and three (now adult) daughters, Jacqueline, Natalie and Penelope, have had to endure seemingly endless decades of no outcome during this impossible task of evolving a paradigm shift in health care and all the associated benefits that will accrue to all those who will come in contact with Pascas Health and aligned technologies and modalities relating to the Great U-Turn in the way one lives life. No one could expect the contribution of continuous support from their family over such an extended period as has been afforded to John in bringing together this awareness for the whole of humanity.

UNIVERSAL GIFT that PASCAS is to provide

Profoundly, this is the situation worldwide. ALL health platforms work to suppress the symptoms of ailments, pains, discomforts, illness and disease. NONE of the health symptoms worldwide address the cause of any form of health issue. NONE! Ask yourself, when was the last time your health carer discussed with you **why** you and **how** you had such and such an issue?

Goals of Pascas WorldCare are led by our desire to:

Treat the cause of illness rather than the symptoms, this is the focus of Pascas Care.

**People look for miracles to cure disease which is
ONLY the removal of the effect of the emotion.**

Further stated policy, Pascas Care – Kids of the World:

**The greatest gift for our children that we could possibly
provide is to enable them to grow up without fear.**

Why is it that the cause of illness is not considered and addressed between the health carer and the patient? The answer is simple. You cannot make a profit from these understandings. You cannot patent

the knowings of the cause of illness. You cannot control the information. This awareness is to be provided to all of humanity freely. This is what Pascas is to do and will do.

What is the cause of illness in a nut shell?

It is our childhood repression and suppression. It is the result of how we were brought up by our carers in the period from one's conception to around the age of six. Our carers are mainly our parents, however it includes close extended family members and those who are instrumental in our care throughout our forming years.

We are brought up in the manner our own parents were brought up. And we are doing or have done the same thing to our children. They didn't know what harm they were doing and we did not know what harm we have continued doing. It is now to stop.

It will take generations for this awareness to become globally understood and embraced. The Great U-Turn in living Feelings First will bring about enormous benefits for all. Even those who are very reluctant and avoid considering the possibilities will also indirectly benefit. The benefits to all of society extend way beyond health management.

By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.

Yes, by our parents having us embrace our minds as the lead in how we are to live, we have succumbed to the misguidance that a seduced humanity was caused to embrace some 200,000 years ago. We have been taught to believe that our mind is all powerful and is to be our pathway to our development and evolution. However our mind is wayward, chaotic and controlling. It is the source of all of our problems.

Our parents endeavour to make us, their children, clones of themselves, to be their 'little me's'. That is, they suppress our true soul-based personalities and endeavour to have us, be who they perceive that we should be, in their ignorance. No child on the planet is allowed to express their own God given personality. All children are taught to capitulate to the dictates of their carers. All children are controlled and manipulated to be a personality that God did not provide the child with or to be. We are to become and express the personality that God gifted each of us with – no exceptions.

The more we suppress our feelings, the greater the disturbance to the free flowing energies throughout our bodies. These emotional injuries manifest as illness. It is very clearly documented and recognised NOW that emotional injuries and suppression are the cause of each and every illness. It is documented, it is mapped, it is clearly understood and the way forward is to address these pains and release the injuries that will eventually manifest as illness. We are to embrace our feelings, our mind is only then to come into play by implementing what our feelings guide us with.

This has all been caused by man's ego. Our mind's need to control others!

ROGER ROXAS and THE GOLDEN BUDHA CORPORATION

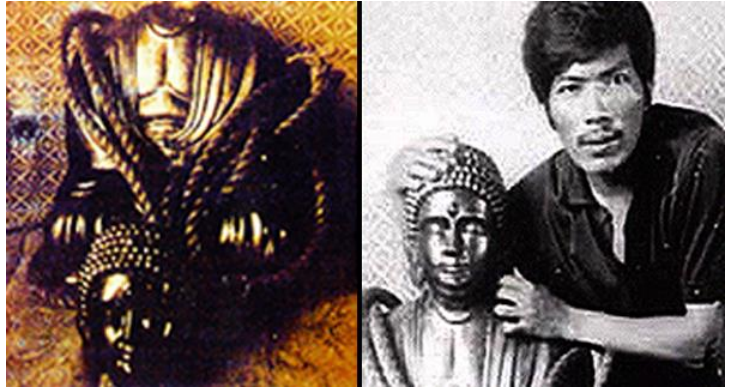
Roxas v. Marcos

Two Australian citizens, Michael O'Brien and John Doel, testified that they were partners in an Australian real estate venture. In 1983, O'Brien and Doel ... www.state.hi.us/jud/20606.htm – 287k – Similar pages



The plaintiffs-appellees cross-appeal from: (1) that portion of the amended judgment (a) entered in favour of Imelda, in her individual capacity, and against the plaintiffs-appellees and (b) ordering the Marcos Estate to pay damages for conversion in the amount of US\$22,001,405,000.00;

<http://www.state.hi.us/jud/20606.htm>



3. Motion in limine to exclude out-of-***** statements of the Marcoses' alleged co-conspirators: On January 29, 1996, Imelda filed a "Trial Brief On Conspiracy, Vicarious Admissions[,] and Defendant's Assets" in support, inter alia, of a motion in limine to exclude the out-of-***** statements of the Marcoses' alleged co-conspirators and agents. She argued that the plaintiffs-appellees had proffered no evidence, other than the hearsay statements of the alleged co-conspirators and agents themselves, to connect the Marcoses to any conspiracy. The plaintiffs-appellees responded on February 28, 1996 with an "Offer of Proof Re Conspiracy and Agency." Attached to this lengthy document as appendices were portions of the depositions of a number of witnesses, including Robert Curtis, Norman Dacus, John Doel, Olof Jonsson, and Michael O'Brien. The plaintiffs-appellees noted that Ferdinand had been seen in possession of enormous amounts of gold, as well as a golden buddha statue .

On February 14, 1996, the circuit ***** conducted a hearing on Imelda's motion in limine. The ***** ruled that, as a threshold matter, the plaintiffs-appellees had established the existence of a conspiracy involving Ferdinand and numerous others, the object of which was to deprive Roxas of his discovered treasure, arrest him, and torture him. In this connection, the ***** ruled that the parties that were involved in the conspiracy are Romeo Amansec, Colonel Marcelino Barba, Marcelino Cubacub, Sergeant DeVera, Colonel Eduardo, Colonel Gonzalez, Anita Inga, Ferdinand Marcos, ***** Pio Marcos, Colonel Olivas, the Presidential Security Command, Joe Uehara,[(13)] Rosario Uy[, and General Fabian Ver. That is as to the original conspiracy to obtain the property.

There are some unidentified parties, but to the extent that they were testified about and to the extent that they made statements and appear to have been in contact with then President Marcos, those statements can also come in.

The circuit ***** also found that there had been a separate conspiracy to launder and dispose of the discovered treasure, the members of which included Ferdinand and Imelda, as well as Domingo [sic] Clemente, Robert Curtis, Norman Dacus, Francisco DeGuzman, John Doel, Norman Kirst, Colonel Lachica, Pedro Laurel, . . . Ferdinand Bong Bong Marcos, JR., . . . Victor Nituda, Michael O'Brien, the President of the Central Bank[, and General Fabian Ver.

[8.] Statements allegedly made by Doming Clemente during the 1983 gold negotiations, as claimed by John Doel[:]"He at all times and immediately confirmed and referred to as 'these items belonged to code one.' We talked frequently in codes. It was a stipulation and instruction that Doming said was established by the palace." "He identified code one as the President." "The owner of the gold, as advised and confirmed frequently, was code one, President Ferdinand Marcos." "Clemente always arrived with the reference, 'I have received instructions. I have received instructions from the palace. I have just come from the palace.'" "Occasionally, he confirmed that his instructions came directly from the President." . . . "He frequently stated that the items, these items, these pieces were stored in Baguio, Baguio City. He said these were -- These items were war booty items. They had been buried in tunnels behind the hospital in Baguio City. . . . Doel further testified Clemente offered to sell him a "one tonne" buddha from "Baguio" on "account of the principal, code one."

A number of witnesses also testified regarding Ferdinand's alleged attempts to sell his gold surreptitiously. Two Australian citizens, Michael O'Brien and John Doel, testified that they were partners in an Australian real estate venture. In 1983, O'Brien and Doel were seeking capital to finance their project. The partners met a Malaysian, Andrew Tan Beng Chong (Tan), who asked the partners to serve as brokers for the sale of ten thousand metric tons of gold in exchange for commissions on the sale. When O'Brien asked Tan the identity of the owner of such a large amount of gold, Tan stated only that the gold was available and could not be sold by regular means because of the source. O'Brien and Doel agreed to assist and created a company, designated "Remington," to carry out the transactions. The partners found buyers for the gold, and Doel subsequently travelled to the Philippines on April 20, 1983 at Tan's instruction. Doel met with Colonel Eike Manois, who claimed to represent the principal seller in the transaction but refused to disclose the seller's identity. At a subsequent meeting, however, a man identified as "Doming" Clemente, an associate of the colonel's, told Doel that Ferdinand was the owner of the gold. Clemente also stated that Imelda was aware of the transaction, but that Ferdinand was handling the details.

During the time that Doel and O'Brien were working on completing the transaction, Clemente relayed an offer from Ferdinand to sell Doel a one-ton golden buddha that Ferdinand had obtained in Baguio City. Doel refused the offer. Clemente also told Doel that the gold bars, which were the object of their transaction, had been "war booty items" and had been "buried in tunnels behind the hospital at Baguio City."

O'Brien also travelled to the Philippines. At one point, when he expressed doubt as to the existence of so much gold, he was blindfolded and taken to a warehouse. Inside the warehouse was a stack of approximately three hundred to four hundred boxes, each the size of a six-pack of beer. O'Brien [**1225] [*107] opened one and observed that it contained three crudely smelted gold bars, which he described as being pitted "like an orange peel." He tried to lift several other boxes and found them too heavy to move. The partners were successful in having the parties sign contracts for the sale of the gold, but, as of July 1983, only a portion of the contracts were executed to their knowledge.

FAT
Chance

FOUNDING MYSTICS 2007 CONFERENCE as per John Doel:

as arranged by:

IISIS – the Institute for the Integration of Science, Intuition and Spirit.

Sat. June 30 – Tues. July 3, 2007

The Tropicana Resort, 3801 Las Vegas Blvd S, Las Vegas, 89109

Subtle Energy and Healing, Light Bodies, Soul Splits, Saints and Spiritual Humour



This is an outline of the experience of John Doel.

During December 2006, the highly intuitive Garry Hickey visited our office and suggested that we had to attend an important meeting in USA regarding Pascas. This was followed by three emails, firstly from Echo Bodine 19 Mar 07, then Crystal Schultz 25 Mar 07, and then Murray Ayers on 29 March 07. This resulted in me in contacting Nick Bunick and asking him about what this June gathering may be and where was it. His response was something like, ‘haven’t I told you about it!’ He introduced me to Dr Walter Semkiw and we were invited.

Departure on Friday 29 June 07 from Australia via Brisbane (locally know as Bris Vegas) to Las Vegas by Jumbo, found me sitting between two American students returning home. On the left was a male university student of economics and philosophy and on my right was a female graduate in marine biology returning to Virginia Beach.

Moments before leaving home I received and printed off Jeshua Transcription #30, which was now sitting in the pocket in front of me, on the plane, together with a book, Healing Foods from Edgar Cayce’s work in Virginia Beach.

Thirty minutes into the flight, the guy had been taught kinesiology muscle testing and determined that Jeshua Transcription #30 calibrated a little over 980 on the Map of Consciousness, then we each read same for the first time. You do not have to read a document to be able to calibrate its level of truth.

I arrived in my hotel room at the Tropicana and proceeded to phone my wife to report on arrival. The electric clock in my room read very clearly that it was **4.44** !!! I asked Graham G what the time was and it was a little after 2 pm. The actual time was not **4.44** when we were looking at this clock. The book about Nick Bunick’s experiences as outlined in ‘The Messengers’ noting many events occurring at **4.44**.

Graham and I then contacted Perry Kimelman and then proceed to meet up with Rasha, Sara O’Meara and Yvonne Fedderson with Nick Bunick.

Meeting Nick (Apostle Paul) was a most powerful and all embracing moment, the love from the man was overwhelming. I suggested that he not wait a further 2,000 years before we meet up again.

We went to Perry’s room to share his Australian Wyndham Estate Bin **444** wine.

I walked Sara and Yvonne with Nick through the concept of the 4,000 Pascas Care Centres and the 4 Pascas Health Sanctuaries. In this document, a quarter of a page indicates that ChildHelp USA is to be incorporated within every centre, the energy of the room seemed to explode. We calibrated the level of ChildHelp platform for assisting children on the Map of Consciousness and it was between 815 and 820. This is extraordinary. The best of western medicine or allopathy calibrates around 440.

Everything about Pascas Health had been calibrating at around 820 being 4th sphere equivalent. This staggered us at first and still amazes us that such incredible health modalities are being introduced to us consistently. With the inclusion of Divine Love within the Pascas program, the calibration is 880 being 5th sphere equivalent.

Note: The Map of Consciousness (MoC) scale is 1 to 1,000 with 1,000 being the highest level of energy that the human body was thought possible to survive.

The Map of Consciousness (MoC) table is based on the common log of 10. It is not a numeric table.

A calibration increase of 1 point is in fact a 10 fold increase in energy.

A calibration increase of 10 points is in fact a 10,000,000,000 fold increase in energy.

Thus the energy differentials are in fact enormous!

See: Power vs Force by David Hawkins.

At that moment, I had this realisation that the Pascas WorldCare program was and is REAL !!! The emotion caused me to leave the room. The joy of the event was overwhelming. Some 25 years of work is a reality. My wife, Carolyn, has endured for years what has been seen by most as a never ending passion on my part with no probability of realisation. The emotion of this work as being REAL was overwhelming.

It was only Friday night and I was totally fulfilled and expected no more from the oncoming weekend.

Saturday: 30 June 07

We walked into the conference room. It was like walking into a room where you knew all ninety people present, having never met any of them. This understanding was confirmed by Michael Tamura during his talk on Monday.

Monday: 2 July 07

A world trip in 90 seconds!

(a visionary experience)

At about 1.30 on Monday night I joined Perry Kimelman (Winnipeg) and Graham Golding (Sunshine Coast) in a healing process being provided by Perry. Perry was finishing with Graham when I joined.

Perry requested that **I release Pascas Project to God**. This I did – successfully apparently. Then I felt this incredible sensation come over me. Apparently my body started to shake and choke and splutter like a T model Ford on steroids. I could see a kind of terror on Graham's face, but the panic appearing on Perry's face was something else. The thought of heart attack was emerging on his mind. I had no physical feelings whatsoever, so I 'felt' fine. For ninety seconds or so I went on an incredible journey.

The speed of this travel was at such a rate I could see light fall away from behind me. I never considered light to go so incredibly slow. When needing to change course, I did not experience any G-force. There was no feeling of gravity.

In this time, I visited every Pascas Care Centre, all 4,000 or so, I visited the Pascas Health Sanctuary's, I visited every proposed commercial enterprise that we have envisaged. More importantly, I visited all the Pascas Parks. These Parks will receive nearly 500 million visitors through out every 10 years.

What is incredible was the serene, calm and joyous faces on people, that I observed, in all of these establishments. Those beautiful expressions were on everyone's face everywhere.

This tour covered 42 countries, if not more. These centres are predominantly in remote and emerging communities and economies.

With the Pascas Health Clinics established, we have the capacity to manage 28 million life threatening episodes per annum with a focus upon HIV/AIDS, tuberculosis and malaria. We have been introduced to non-drug based treatment programs for these illnesses. The Clinics will also provide a comprehensive range of medical assistance services.

To date, we have been introduced to more than 400 unique technologies and innovations which have commercial application within remote and emerging communities. These are to be supported and introduced via the Pascas Clinics to create employment and expand the economies within these communities. Many more innovations will be added to the agenda as we proceed.

The Pascas Parks are edutainment (education / entertainment) venues, a form of theme park without rides! Each regional and main Park will have the capacity to receive 5 million visitors per annum. They are spiritual centres. Research suggests that, on average, each visitor's consciousness will rise by 60 points as per the MoC scale.

The incredible bliss pervaded everyone within these centres and activities. The joy expressed was incomprehensible and impossible to describe. The beauty of what we are to achieve is beyond question.

What I realised is, what has been proposed and planned for more than 25 years is DONE !!!

It is all done.

What is now required is to adopt the input, guidance and recommendations of the Council of Elders and ensure that it is DONE BETTER.

Tuesday: 3 July 07

Grace Sears Workshop: Transmissions of Divine Energy, www.deekshafire.com

Grace's introduction of the Oneness Blessing, but in the purer form of Deeksha Blessing, was an experience that I will never forget.

We formed a circle of 19. For some reason I felt I had to sit immediately in front of Grace on the other side of the circle which I did.

She started talking. After a short while, I felt the right side of my head start to warm up and crackle away. The sensation was in the circle where one's hat would sit around your skull. The sensation extended to the left side. Then the juice ramped up. Then it felt as though it was shooting up through the crown of my head. I did not feel anything coming up my spine.

Then it seemed to be exploding.

Grace continued on with her story of how this person was cooking behind her. At that point I tried to intimate to her, how about the guy in front of her.



Apparently my very red face caught her attention.

This went on for maybe 40 minutes. I don't know. I was trying to manifest a fire bucket full of ice so I could quell this sensation. The term, 'burning ring of fire' has taken on a new meaning for me.

Dee (Diedre Loecher) on my right tried to lessen the sensation. Norm Shealy (Dr) on my left 'worked' on the top end of my spine. Meanwhile I just sat there crackling and sizzling away. Actually felt quite calm about it – until it shot down my body and then everyone was aware of my predicament.

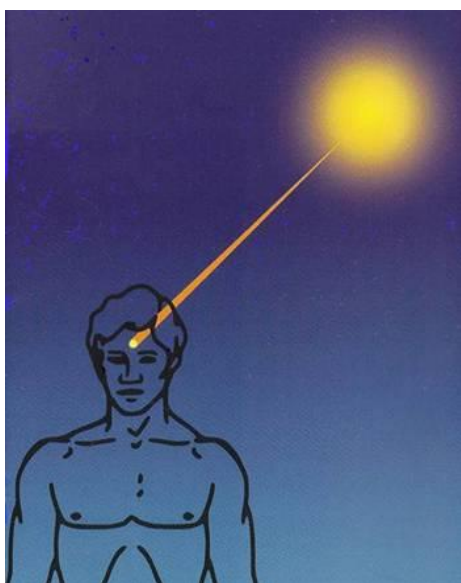
As Grace proceeded to provide the Deeksha, it settled down and I participated in that. When I returned to my chair, it juiced up again, but not to the same level as previously.

Interestingly, when Dr Norm Shealy took his turn to participate in the Deeksha, I thought that this will be interesting, how is Grace going to ram any more spirit into this phenomenal being. Well she got stuck, neither of them could move for more than 20 minutes. How did I anticipate this?

After the session, still crackling away, I asked Grace what had happened, she said she did not know. Michael Tamura, who sat besides her, looking directly at me, when asked, said he did not know. If I had known that these two incredible people did not know what was going on with me then panic would have been in order. Norm Shealy stated that I had a kundalini surge and Perry Kimelman suggested that I was releasing all the pain that I had observed and absorbed over many centuries. (It appears as though the experience may have been a Cosmic Fire download, not a Kundalini surge which is upward.)

Nearly a week later, the sizzling and crackling had nearly subsided. This experience continued for another three or four months and occasionally reoccurred from time to time thereafter.

In 2017 it was clearly explained – my brain was being fried of unnecessary material!



LIFTING ONE'S COMMUNITY SOUL CONDITION and QUALITY of LIFE:

Can man lift himself by his bootstraps? Why not? All he has to do is increase his buoyancy and he will effortlessly rise to a higher state. Force cannot accomplish that feat; power not only, but constantly does. Ask for and receive Divine Love, which is power personified – should we also embrace Feeling Healing!

The main obstacle to man's development is his lack of knowledge about the nature of consciousness itself. Society constantly expends its efforts to correct effects instead of causes. Example; modern health system endeavours to mask the symptoms rather than treating the cause of illness.

All human endeavours have the common goal of understanding or influencing human experience.

Levels of consciousness are always mixed; a person may operate on one level in a given area of life and on quite another level in another area. An individual's overall level of consciousness is the sum total effect of these various levels. Live Feelings First.

Although the levels of consciousness span great variation, it is not common for individuals to move from one level to another during their lifetimes. The energy field which is calibrated for an individual at birth (or certainly by their seventh year) only increases, on average, by five (5) points, on the Map of Consciousness, over a lifetime. That an individual's level of consciousness is already in effect at birth is a sobering idea with profound implications. Consciousness itself, in its expression as human civilization, evolves slowly indeed, through innumerable generations.

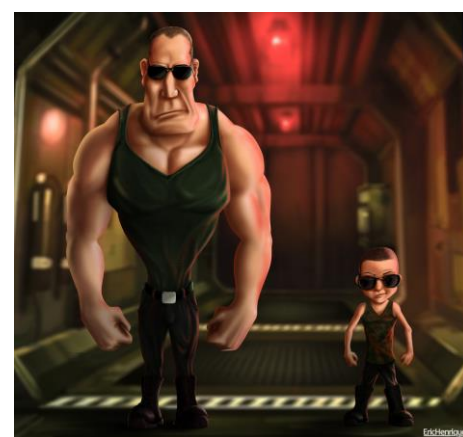
As a child, we typically will calibrate at the same level as our parents, should they be in harmony with each other. If they are out of harmony then a child may reflect the calibration of one or the other parent. Thus our life experience is heavily influenced by the parents of the family that we are born into.

It has taken humanity 2,000 years to grow from an average calibration of 90 to around 210 currently.

Some family groups have overall calibrations in the high 400's. Other family groups have overall calibrations around 100. The life expectancy differential for them is around 20 years! These comparisons can be considered between villages, suburbs, cities, states, countries, etc. Our parents determine the probability of our life experience should we not lift ourselves up by our bootstraps and investigate, and seek to improve our emotional condition being our soul condition.

A one point growth in our calibration is a 10 fold jump in our condition. The calibrations are based on the common log of 10. Thus, any improvement is massive in progressing the potential for our life experience.

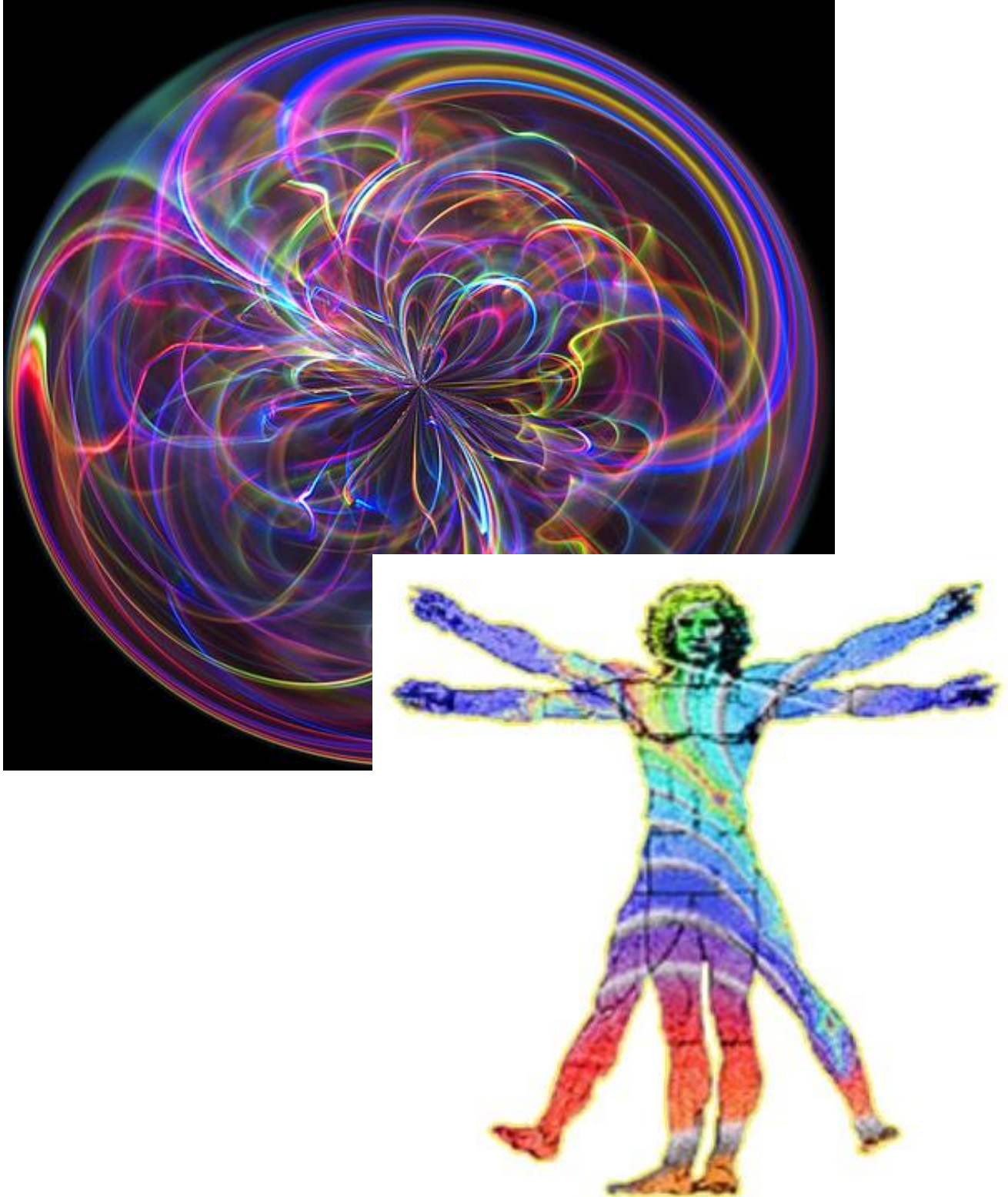
We are a personality having a physical experience in a physical body that has heritage linkages, such as Indigenous or European or Australian, etc. It is our soul condition and personality that we need to focus upon, not our heritage.



Like Father – Like Son

SPIRIT PEOPLE ASSISTANCE:

Rick M was visiting my office (2010) when I asked him; how could the white background behind the man with the outstretched arms be removed, so that the background would become clear. I wished to overlay the man over the plasma sphere – the sphere to represent the dynamics of the soul and the two body images, one to represent the spirit body and the other the physical body, as the spirit body is the template for the physical body.

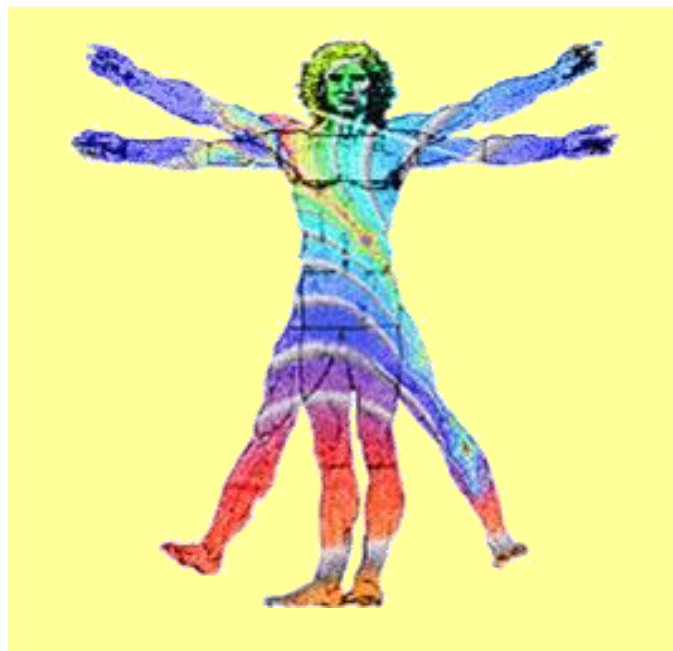


Instantly, the background dissolved before our very eyes!

Then was the task of positioning the 'man' over the sphere. This then occurred instantly without requiring any adjustment as shown below.

The pixels arrayed around the 'body' is how the image appeared below at that instant.

Previously, I have experienced assistance from our spirit friends with the development of powerpoint documents. PowerPoint slides would be amended to be more appropriate, but frequently the slides would rearrange in order to present a more appropriate dialogue. These events occurred to such a degree that I could not anticipate what would be the next slide to appear.



SOUL  SPIRIT BODY  PHYSICAL BODY

When it came to preparing a paper to outline an aspect of the ever forming Pascas WorldCare and Pascas Care agenda, a great deal of assistance came from our unseen friends.

As a topic formed itself in my mind, starting mainly with a subject heading, this was typically followed by promptings that usually lead to accessing various website addresses, searching for specific graphics, and locating records such as specific sections of books as well as incoming emails. It was not uncommon for a 50 page paper to come together within one morning. Then would be the task of understanding it!

As time evolved, the standard Pascas Paper typically comprised of 50 pages (they grow with added material later). Each paper is a stand alone document, that is, there is no need to refer to any other paper to review the core subject of the paper.

**PASCAS
PAPERS**

The material, which the Pascas Papers are built upon, has had very limited global circulation. As time goes by, that will change. Publication of the books referenced has been occurring principally since 2009. Though the teachings within the reference material are universal in nature, their circulation at the time of reference was as low as three, that is, the authors and a proof reader – me! Even generally speaking, we are talking about readers numbering only in the hundreds for much of the material.



ANATOMY of a PASCAS MESSAGE:

Not having made any contact for decades, on Monday 10 February 2014, I phoned a long time friend, Phillip, in a distant southern city. We discussed several spiritual subjects and in particular memory. However, he repeated the perplexing question, ‘Are we saved yet?’ to which I had no response. I told him I was going to send him a couple of Pascas papers, one being on memory – ‘Total Recall’.

At the time I was reading ‘Judas of Kerioth’, published by Geoff Cutler. Tuesday morning, I opened up on the message, ‘Forgiveness and Forgetfulness’ of November 6th 2001. Then in came a general mail out from Geoff – topic being ‘Memories’ as received by Werner Voets in Belgium on 11 February 2014 (note the date). Werner has published the book, ‘The Truth’.

Both of these added greatly to the subject matter, so ‘Total Recall’ was amended and re-sent to Phillip, however his core question befuddled me.

On Thursday evening (13 February 2014), I met up with Maree, Jim and Philip, all of the Gold Coast, and we explored our younger years and experiences which paralleled our current experiences when receiving the Divine Love. We all had amazingly similar stories.

During the week, Joseph Babinsky had sent to me his research, ‘James Padgett attended church’. Some 46 messages that he had collated from the Padgett Messages on the subject we explored on Thursday evening.

BB (Bishop Brian) had sent me his note, ‘What is Prayer’ during the week.

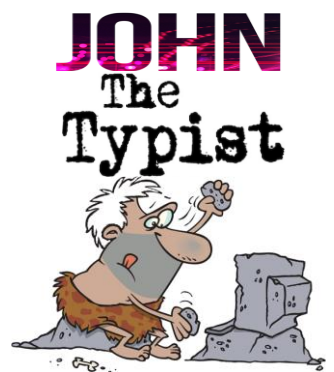
Geoff had also sent a further Werner message, ‘Theory without Practice’ however it dated back to February 2nd 2011, which he sent to me on 14 Friday 2014 in a general mailout.

On Friday, I phoned James Reid and we discussed the subject that I had clearly now focused upon and had begun to assemble in my mind, 'Millions are Receiving Divine Love'. As we explored the subject, James commented that Richard wanted to answer these questions. Some six hours later I received five pages on the topic of 'Divine Love in Everyday Living'. Now that is cool. Richard died some 600 years ago and now resides in the Celestial Heavens, and here we are receiving his teachings and wisdom literally instantaneously, then typed up and proof read for distribution within six hours!

The document, 'Pascas Care – Millions are Receiving Divine Love' was essentially assembled from these numerous inputs during Friday 14th and completed on Saturday 15th 2014. It addresses the question; 'Are we saved yet?' and many other questions.

This is typically how a Pascas message comes together and that has been my experience for years, maybe even longer than a decade. Many sources contribute to the forming of a topic and that happens rapidly.

Blessings,
John Doel – the typist.



**THEY CAN
BECAUSE
THEY
THINK
THEY CAN.**

WHAT is the SOURCE of the MATERIAL:

As John progressed through a five year journey of meeting innovators / inventors of new technologies which led to meeting some 1,000 of so developers of technology, he began to recognise that those who had made significant developments, that they were all highly mediumistic. Further, those who had made progress generally did not have formal training in the technology grouping that they were focused upon, it was about half and half.

He began to ask; which two spiritual books do you prefer? This was somewhere around 2003.

The first recommended book was Power vs Force by Dr David R Hawkins, the second was The Messengers by Julia Ingram and GW Hardin.

The Messengers is about the regressive hypnosis sessions undertaken by Nick Bunick which outlined the life of Apostle Paul. This led John to do an internet search to see if he could connect up with Nick. Eventually he found a name and telephone number of Linda Munster, the only contact worldwide that he could locate. He phoned Linda and she gave him a number for Nick in Portland, Oregon, USA. As it turns out, Linda lives within 30 minutes of his home and they have frequently met up.

In late June 2007, John met up with Nick at the Founding Mystics conference and the first thing that Nick asked John was how did he get his unlisted private, never to be handed out, telephone number?

Power vs Force outlines the application of kinesiology muscle testing in how to determine truth or not truth of any thing, as well as the level of such truth as measured against the Map of Consciousness (MoC) as developed by Dr David R Hawkins. Dr Hawkins had taken twenty years of research to resolve his understandings before releasing this to the world. The series of books he published are:

Available from: www.veritaspublish.com www.amazon.com www.bookdepository.com etc. are:

Power vs Force by David R Hawkins (also Video of the same name – video is a demonstration and training for kinesiology muscle testing)	Map of Consciousness calibration 850
The Eye of the I by David R Hawkins	Map of Consciousness calibration 980
I – Reality and Subjectivity by David R Hawkins	Map of Consciousness calibration 999.8
Truth vs Falsehood by David R Hawkins	Map of Consciousness calibration 850
Transcending the Levels of Consciousness, The Stairway to Enlightenment by David R Hawkins	Map of Consciousness calibration 900
Discovery of the Presence of God, Devotional Non-duality by David R Hawkins	Map of Consciousness calibration 955
Reality, Spirituality, and Modern Man by David R Hawkins	Map of Consciousness calibration 750
Healing and Recovery by David R Hawkins	Map of Consciousness calibration 880
Letting Go by David R Hawkins	Map of Consciousness calibration 980

Dr Hawkins' research and publications are profound and there level of truth far exceeds anything that precedes his work. Only publications introducing the Love, that is, the Divine Love, that was made available to us during the early part of the first century, have calibrations higher than Dr Hawkins' works.

There are two platforms for calibration, eg; perceived truth MoC 880 – relative truth potential MoC 1,480:

Available from: www.lulu.com www.amazon.com www.bookdepository etc. are:

Divine Love based truths	calibrate over	1,000	
Book of Truths (containing the Padgett Messages)	1,492.4		Revelation 1
True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus (Padgett Messages)	1,492.4		Divine Love
Revelation via Dr Daniel Samuels	1,490		
Judas of Kerioth	1,482.1		
Paul – City of Light	1,488.5		
The Golden Leaf	1,480		
The Richard Messages	1,484		
The Divine Universe	1,494.7		
Celestial Soul Condition	1,480		
Family Reunion Afterlife Contact	1,486		
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus	1,490		Revelation 2
Mary Magdalene & Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages	1,494		Feeling Healing
The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God	1,490		
Paul – City of Light	1,488.5		
James Moncrief 10 major publications which reveal	1,490		
Feeling Healing and with Divine Love, Soul Healing			

Divine Love was taught and understood by early Christianity up until the Nicaean Council 325 AD/CE:

Pascas Independence:

Pascas WorldCare and Pascas Health are both aspects of Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited. Pascas is not associated with any of the many materials and publications referenced within the documents that are distributed via Pascas, but is aligned to Living Feelings First – Feeling Healing and Divine Love.

Pascas endeavours to bring about a clear understanding about the subjects which it shares with its community from time to time. In so doing, many points of view and publications are drawn upon, most of which have not reached a wide audience. The focus is to introduce to the reader the teachings that have come to Pascas, most notably since 2012, however we draw upon core teachings over the past 100 years.

The core teachings are drawn from:

Padgett Messages	1914 – 1923	Revelation 1
Revelations via Dr Daniel Samuels	1954 – 1963	
Judas of Kerioth	2001 – 2003	
The Richard Messages	2012 – 2013	
The Divine Universe	2012 – 2013	
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus	2013 – 2014	Revelation 2
The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God	2002 – 2003	

The reference material is typically noted as a list towards the end of most Pascas Papers.

When a source is not referenced in the reference material list then it is not recommended, however, material from other sources will appear throughout the document and be acknowledge as publications by others accordingly.

John was introduced to the Divine Love by A J Miller in July 2009, for which he is humbly thankful. John does not accepted his statement that he is Jesus and he is aware of this. Nor does John now accept many of Miller's teachings. An important part of his introduction to Divine Love was his reading of "The Book of Truths" published by Joseph Babinsky. This and other more recent messages caused John to travel a different pathway to that espoused by A J Miller. While a number of his referenced documents are included in the list of papers Pascas has presented, many of them have been superceded.

It is of no importance where one discovers the Feeling Healing process and the availability of Divine Love. The joy and gratitude of the awareness of such a Love is all that is important. We are all individual and our journey to remove those aspects (childhood suppressions) which obscure our understanding, will be uniquely individual. However, it would be a significant error for anyone to conclude that John was aligned with A J Miller teachings. John's objective is to present, through the Pascas Health website, information that is in truth which has been made available to man. The purpose of presenting the information is for you to consider its relevance, or irrelevance, to your pathway.

Some comments from Apostle John on 18 March 1916:

"Receive His Divine Love, which is the only salvation (with Feeling Healing)."

"The way that will make the soul of man like the soul of the (Mother and) Father, and a partaker of His Divine Qualities of Love and Life" is to earnestly long for, ask for, and receive Their Love.

"Belief in the truth that there is a close relationship between God and the individual which may be established by prayer and the longings of the soul for the inflowing of God's love, and the regeneration of the nature of man by the influence of this love by the (Mother and) Father."

"The only way in which man can be saved from his sins and become in at-onement with the (Mother and) Father, is by the New Birth which the Master has described to you as being the result of the flowing into the soul of a man of the Divine Love (with Feeling Healing) of the Father, and the disappearing of everything that tends to sin and error. As this Love flows into a man's soul it permeates that soul as does leaven the batch of dough, and that soul partakes of this Divine Love and thereby becomes like the Father in His Divine Nature, and fitted to inhabit His Kingdom."

St Paul, 26 October, 1915:

"The mission was twofold, namely: – to declare to mankind that the Father had rebestowed the Divine Love which Adam or the first parents had forfeited; and secondly, to show man the way by which that love could be obtained, so that the possessor of it would become a partaker of the Divine Nature, and immortal."

"The matter of soul development is an individual matter, and can be accomplished when man seeks for the Great Gift of Divine Love, and receives it in his soul and develops it. Then he becomes a partaker of the Divine Nature and one with the Father."

PASCAS FOUNDATION (AUST) Limited:

Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited was incorporated on 16 September 2008 as a company limited by guarantee. It was promptly endorsed as a deductible gift recipient and can be found on the registry of charities at www.abn.business.gov.au

The objects for which the Company is established are:

- 1.1 to generally enhance the standard of health care and education in Australia through innovative health care and education management and administration;
- 1.2 to support the enhancement of all facets of life through nutrition, innovative new technologies and innovative industries, communications, thus focusing upon wellbeing, safe lodging, etc.

The objectives expand and could be said to be all embracing. At all times, the overarching objective is:

Treat the cause of illness rather than the symptoms, this is the focus of Pascas Care.

**People look for miracles to cure disease which is
ONLY the removal of the effect of the emotion.**

Further stated policy, Pascas Care – Kids of the World:

**The greatest gift for our children that we could possibly
provide is to enable for them to grow up without fear.**

Both core objectives are interlinked, fear or negative emotions bring about illness based issues within one's body.

Similar or parallel foundations will be set up within other countries as appropriate.

The board of directors is focused upon these universal goals.



A GENTLE MAN:

Back some 2,000 years, around the time of the birth of the gentle man and his soulmate, there became available to humanity the Divine Love. Their arrival brought about the conditions for the return of this availability for all of humanity, both in the physical and in spirit. All of the major religious groups existing at that time had been prepared and were expecting his arrival. He was born around August 7 BCE (Before Christian Era) and he was assassinated in March 29 CE (Christian Era) in the Middle East.

He was born a Jew, lived the life of a Jew, and died a Jew, while being at all times the Creator Son from Paradise! He did not start a new church, nor did he introduce any dogmas or creeds. (Note: Jews crucified using stakes, Romans used crosses. It was the Jews who crucified Jesus of Nazareth!)

He was born free from any contaminations of the emotions within in his environment. That is, he did not absorb the emotional injuries that were associated with his family or of those in close proximity during his upbringing. This was also the case for his soulmate and equal, Mary of Magdalene.

He was blessed with the perception of the presence of the Spirit of Truth and steadily he embraced and progressively asked for and received more and more of our Mother and Father's Love, being Divine Love.

When he was in his early 30's he had received and absorbed sufficient of our Mother and Father's Love, Divine Love, so much so that his soul had transformed from the substance that is of natural love to the substance that is of Divine Love, he had become At One with our Heavenly Parents, a condition that occurs when one progresses from the Spirit Worlds to the Celestial Heavens (Celestial Spheres).

During his Ministry, which followed this event, he essentially taught two things:

- 1: How to ask for and receive our Mother and Father's Love and what it is and does for you.
- 2: To love your brother as he (this gentle man) loves you.

Nothing more, and nothing less.

Even these seemingly simple teachings were difficult for his friends to comprehend and understand.

Following his death, his teachings were embraced by many forming a sect of the Jewish community. Slowly his teachings were written down, however many years on, following his death. Then copies upon copies were made by hand, then translations from one language to another occurred. By the middle of the second century CE little of these two central teachings existed. **The First Nicaea Council in 325 AD/CE resulted in the final loss of the surviving written teachings on Divine Love.**

This gentle man has never ceased to teach about the availability of Divine Love, and what it is and does for us all should we earnestly ask for it, as it will surely be given to us should we do so.

Around 1741, this gentle man, with many others from within the Celestial Heavens, endeavoured to reintroduce these teachings to humanity through Emanuel Swedenberg. This endeavour failed.

Success started with James Padgett in 1914. The new scriptures started to arrive with James Padgett through, what is now referred to as, the Padgett Messages. Then Dr Daniel Samuels 'revelations', then the Judas of Kerioth messages, and then both The Richard Messages and The Divine Universe, (both of these last two being at the same time, though totally separated from each other).

It is now One Hundred years after James Padgett, whilst living in Washington DC – USA, started to record around 2,500 messages and teachings. We have been gifted with maybe around 4,000 pages of new scriptures to supplement the New Testament teachings of around 300 pages with their difficult heritage. As more and more people come to embrace the teachings and the Love, the potential for receipt of further higher level teachings grows and grows. It is very clear that the volumes of these teachings will not only increase, the level of the teachings will continually go higher and higher as we grow to be able to comprehend and embrace them.

The phenomenon of the delivery of these teachings is beautiful in its diversity and complexity, yet the consistency and spread of material is complemented by our own development of communications around the world. The delivery of messages to James Padgett was via a band of spirit people, mainly from the Celestial Heavens (those At One with God). From that band, more than 250 were authors of individual messages making up the Padgett Messages. Upon reading the messages in chronological order, there is great uniformity in depth and progression in the teachings, though you could hardly call them to be exclusively all the teachings. You clearly recognise that even though the messages were received principally from 1914 through to 1920, they were organised and structured.

Some of the historically recognisable authors being:

Jesus of Nazareth	Andrew (the Apostle)	Bacon, Francis
Barnabas	Caesar, Julius	Calvin, John
Clement (Saint)	Cleveland, Grover	Constantine
Cornelius	Eddy, Mary Baker	Elias (the Prophet)
Elizabeth I (Queen)	Elizabeth (cousin of Mary)	Galileo
Goliath	Gregory (Pope)	Herod
James (the Apostle)	James (the Less)	Jefferson, Thomas
John (the Apostle)	John (the Baptist)	Joseph of Arimathea
Josephus	Judas (Iscariot)	Lazarus
Lincoln, Abraham	Luke (the Apostle)	Luther, Martin
Mark (the Apostle)	Mark, John	Mary (the Mother of Jesus)
Matthew (the Apostle)	Moses (the Prophet)	Napoleon
Nero	Paul (the Apostle)	Peter (the Apostle)
Plato	Samuel (the Prophet)	Socrates
Solomon	Stephen (the Martyr)	Swedenborg
Thomas (the Apostle)	Washington, George	Wesley, John

Moving forward to 2014, the messages and teachings continue, however, they are being received in various parts of the world, Antwerp Belgium, Arizona USA, Vancouver Canada, Brisbane, Sydney, and Melbourne Australia. Very clearly these teachings that are being received and recorded in very diverse locations by people with their unique personalities, the band of spirit people delivering these are essentially the same as that which successfully commenced this work with James Padgett. The number of authors continue to grow; however, it is all about a steady progression in the extent and depth of these most beautiful and loving conveyances of truth.

For a reader of these materials, it matters not where one starts to investigate. In the fullness of time one may come to consider the full library, however, we anticipate the library will continue to grow and that even though we have searched widely, we do not know if we have found all that is available. We doubt that the references that will be provided here are complete. What we have access to is more than ample for anyone to realise the availability of Divine Love, that one needs to lovingly and earnestly ask for same, and that it is the greatest gift to humanity, and in fact, the greatest gift in the universe.

This is a special edition the Padgett Messages in one volume. These are messages given to mankind by loving spirits who desire that the world should know the truths of our creation, purpose and destiny. Love is the central subject in this book, yet not a love general known. The greatest truth is that there is divine love above and beyond human love waiting to transform us into new beings. We can learn of this divine love by reading the messages given to mankind to James Padgett. The spirit communications in this book will connect you directly to the things that Jesus taught 2000 years ago. Jesus did not teach about death and blood sacrifice, but rather, he taught about the divine love and the transformation of the human soul. Read *Book of Truths* and discover for yourself what Jesus and other Celestial spirits want you to know about life on earth and in the spirit world.

PARTIAL LIST OF AUTHORS

Aaron	Daniel	Jesus	Moses, Stainton	Sebastobel
Abdullah ben Califf	Davis, Frank	Job	Moses (the Prophet)	Seleman /Seligman
Aleyabis		John (Apostle)		Selim
Aman	Eddy, Mary Baker	John (the Baptist)	Napoleon	Shannon, Samuel P.
Amon	Elameros	Joseph of Arimathea	Nero	Shem
Amos	Elias (the Prophet)	Josephus	Newman, John P.	Sherman, Genl. Wm.
Anabalixis	Elizabeth (Queen)	Judas (Iscaiot)	Nicodemus	Shellington, Jos.
Anaxylabis	Elizabeth (cousin of Mary)		Nita (J. Padgett's daughter)	Smith, Maurice
Andrew (the Apostle)	Elkins, Stephen B.	Kant, Immanuel		Smith, George W.
Anthony (Saint)	Elohiam	Kennedy, Mary	O'Neil, Lewis	Smith, Samuel R.
Arbuley	Esau		Owen, Robert Dale	Socrates
Augustine (Saint)		Lamlestia		Solomon
	Ford, Samuel	Latham, Charles	Padgett, Ann	Somerville, Hannah
Bacon, Francis	Forrest, Edwin	Latimer, Hugh	Padgett, Helen	Spencer
Barnabas		Layton, John	Padgett, John	Stephen (the Martyr)
Barton, Clara	Galileo	Lazarus	Padgett, Thomas	Stone, Kate
Beecher, Henry Ward	Garfield, Jas. A.	Leekesi	Payne, Thomas	Stone, Priscilla
Bright Star	Garner, John	Leetelam	Paul (Apostle)	Stone, Wm.
Browning, Elizabeth B.	George (Saint)	Leytergus	Perry, R. Ross	Swedenborg
Bunyan, John	Giles, Chauncey	Lincoln, Abraham	Perry, Mrs. (mother)	Syrick, Frank D.
Burroughs, Laura	Goliath	Los Trenos	Peter (the Apostle)	
Butler, George H.	Gomeses	Lot	Phillips, Samuel L.	Taggart, Hugh
	Grant, U.S.	Loyola	Plato	Thomas (the Apostle)
Caesar, Julius	Gregory (Pope)	Luke	Plummer, Nathan	Vespasian
Caligula		Luther, Martin		
Calvin, John	Harvey, George W.		Richards, William S.	Washington, George
Campbell, Alexander	Hay, E. R.	Mackey, Franklin H.	Riddle, Albert G.	Webster, Daniel
Carlisle, John C.	Helene (Hortense)	Mark	Rogers, John D.	Wesley, John
Carlyle, Thomas	Henkle, S.S.	Mark, John	Rollins, Ann	White Eagle
Carroll, John B.	Herod	Mary (the Mother of Jesus)	Russell, Charles	Whitefield, George
Celestia (Saint)	Homer, Mrs.	Mastry, John		Williams, Arnold
Chrysostom (Saint)	Hudson, Jay	Matthew (the Apostle)	Saelish	(A Catholic Priest)
Clement (Saint)		McGovern, Rose	Salaalida	
Cleveland, Grover	Inaladocie	Meloy, William A.	Salatia, V. (Saint)	Yorking, John
Colyer, Robert	Ingersol, Robert G.	Mills, Samuel C.	Saleeba	
Comeys, John B.		Mitchell, Mrs.	Salyards, Joseph H.	
Constantine	James (the Apostle)	Monroe, Thom. B.	Samuel (the Prophet)	
Cornelius, Wm. B.	James (the Less)	Morgan (Eugene's grandfather)	Sarah	
Cornelius	Jayemas	Morgan (Eugene's sister)	Saul	
Corneys, John R.	Jefferson, Thos.		Scott, Charles	
Critcher, John	Jehosephat		Sebastian (Saint)	
Crowell, Eugene	Jerome (Saint)			

BOOK OF TRUTHS

Teachings of
Jesus
and other Spirits

I implore men to meditate on these great truths, and in meditating believe, and when believing, pray to the Father for the inflowing into their souls of this divine love, and in doing so they will experience belief, faith and possession and ownership of that which can never be taken from them - no, not in all eternity.

Jesus
May 15, 1917

CONNECTING:

Since July 2009, John Doel has desired and endeavoured to connect with members of clergy to discuss and enable them to become aware of the availability of Divine Love and the Feeling Healing process. A meeting with the Imam for the Islamic community on the Gold Coast was very satisfactory. Communications with the most senior Catholic priest on the Gold Coast have all been one way. Connections have been made with a Bishop of the Uniting Church in Kenya, this occurred whilst visiting Cape Town, and subsequently, also a senior priest of the Uniting Church Cathedral in Cairo while visiting that city. None of these connections have blossomed. Periodically, he reaffirms his intent to explore the possibilities and availability of Divine Love with any clergy of any denomination and faith possible.

On Saturday, 31 August 2013, John proceeded to have his regular walk along the beautiful Gold Coast beaches (Queensland, Australia). The golden beaches are some 40 kilometres (24 miles) in length and run north to south, and at any one time there are thousands of people on them. Prior to heading off to the beach that morning, he commenced a new file on his computer; Divine Universe – Spirit Interaction, completed the cover page and then headed by car to the beach.

He always commences his walk into the wind and at a regular turning point, returns to the start. It was a fabulous day. Starting south of Broadbeach, he headed north towards Surfers Paradise, the beach being one very long stretch of sand passing in front of many suburbs of the Gold Coast. About 50 metres before his turning point, he spotted this man approaching wearing a maroon purplish shirt. Ah ha, this might be interesting he said to himself. Then he could see a white collar. Then the big silver chain around his neck, with a very interesting cross, gave him away completely. We crossed paths and John kept walking, gathering his thoughts. John turned and quickly caught back up with him, thinking to himself: “This guy has no idea that I am not going to walk past him. I need an introduction line.”

As John beside him, he said, ‘I like your hat!’ He had a black broad rimmed hat on, which he later told me he paid \$10 for. We started chatting about food issues, sugar in particular. I shared with him that Pascas had mailed out a few days ago a document called ‘Globesity’ which focused on the enormous amounts of sugar now added into most processed foods. If he wished, I would email him a copy if I could have his email address. When you are on the beach you do not carry things.

He stopped and pulled out his wallet and gave me his business card. His name was Brian.

Our discussion continued on and into spiritual matters. John touched on the fact of the incredible amount of high level spiritual communications that have been received and published over the last 100 years. Brian asked how does one know if the source is not from unloving or evil spirits? Interestingly, that is the focus of the ‘Spirit Interaction’ document that John had barely commenced that morning.

On the Sunday, John sent to Brian, ‘Pascas Care – Globesity’, then on Wednesday, John forwarded ‘Pascas Care – Wheat Belly’. The last section of the Wheat Belly document introduces material regarding Divine Love and aspects of it.

On Wednesday 11 September, having finished the document, ‘Divine Universe – Spirit Interaction’, John then forwarded that to Brian.

Saturday 14 September, they met again for coffee and a walk on the beach. They sat and talked for more than two hours and didn’t make their beach walk. This became the way for four more weeks. Over Brian’s extended stay, they met up seven times.

On Sunday 15 September, John sent Brian the 'Book of Truths' as edited by Joseph Babinsky. This he printed out a number of pages and started reading. The 'Book of Truths' is the Padgett Messages in chronological order.

On Thursday 19 September, Brian was in the Sunshine Coast region, which is some two hours by car north of the Gold Coast. He took the opportunity to meet up with James and Paula Reid. James is about to publish 'Messages from the Celestial Heavens'. While he was at their home, they introduced him to Nicholas and Zara who are publishing 'The Divine Universe'. The sources of all these messages are from Celestial Spirits, that is, the messages received regarding Divine Love over these past 100 years is from the same community of spirit people, who you could say, are more alive than ever.

My last meeting with Brian, on this occasion, was on Saturday 5 October. He now has received some 550 Pascas documents, approximately 45,000 pages – 35,000 pages relating to Feeling Healing and Divine Love.

As Brian is to visit Los Angeles at the end of October, there is the possibility that he will also meet up with Joseph Babinsky in Arizona.

Over this six week period, Brian has intensely reviewed the materials introducing Divine Love. So much so, that he has presented teachings to at least two congregations introducing Divine Love to these communities (at this time we were not aware of Feeling Healing as introduced by James Moncrief).

He has discussed with John the introduction of Divine Love to members of his priesthood throughout Australia and New Zealand. He has explored with John the great desire that he has to share these understandings throughout the great population of India where he will be spending much of his time starting from December. Then he is to proceed to embrace Kenya and Tanzania communities.

Yes, there are destinations that he sees as preferred priorities, such as Nigeria, Afghanistan, Pakistan, Pacific Islands, United States Indian nations, Caribbean, and Mexico.

Brian is Bishop Brian Iverach of the Anglican Catholic Church.

Here is a copy of his teachings given to a congregation here on the Gold Coast on Sunday 6 October 2013, some six weeks after our first meeting.

The question is: is this the first time in the 100 years of these Divine Love messages that a Bishop of a mainstream church has embraced the messages and shared them with the community?

19th Sunday after Trinity 2013
St. James, Mermaid Beach, Gold Coast, Australia

Faith, Works, Love & Salvation.
6 October 2013

There is much confusion about the topics. The teachings of the Church vary from denomination to denomination. The Bible has contradictions. Errors are taught. We are faced with a supermarket of beliefs and a smorgasbord of institutional options.

Be that as it may, pastoral care is a most worthy function of any Church and Anglican Catholics try to do this well. At the discussion after Mass at Good Shepherd last Thursday we considered a set of questions concerning Church. What do people think the Church is for? What do we think the Church is for? and so on, to be continued.

The Church should teach the truth. What is truth? Some say there is no such thing as truth. But Christians believe that there are certain truths and they are those that Jesus came and taught 2000 years ago, and continues to teach in our souls through the Divine Love of the Father. Jewish authorities did not want to hear the truth from a master carpenter boat builder, and a bunch of fishermen. They went to the extreme of suppressing the voice of truth from God, in subterfuge arranging the execution by crucifixion of the Son of God through a compliant Roman Governor.

The apostles were not highly educated. Also, they were not in a great condition of spiritual development. They did not understand the inner meaning of the teachings of Jesus. They did not have an understanding of the great truths taught by the Master. They were comparatively ignorant men with no education above the ordinary working man of that time.

Only after Pentecost did they finally come to accord with the Father, or to fully appreciate the great truths that the Master had taught. They then learnt many things which men at the time did not know, and their souls became developed to a large extent, but not sufficient to bring to a knowledge of the wonderful meaning of the truths which make men free and brought them in unison with the Father.

The question arising for us then is what is the relative value of prayer and works. Some say that works are the great things to develop men into love and bring about great happiness in the world. Pelagian comes to mind. They say prayer is not that important.

But as a man who has worked on Earth and prayed on Earth, I say with an authority that arises from actual experience and observation, that of all the important things on Earth for men who are seeking salvation and happiness and development of soul, prayer is the most important – for prayer brings from the Father not only love and blessings, but the condition of mind and intent that will cause men to do the great works that men need to engage in.

Prayer is the cause of the power being given to men that will enable them to do all the great works which will bring reward to the doer and happiness and benefit to the one who receives the works.

So it is seen that the results can never be as great as the cause, for the cause not only gives to men the ability to work, but also to love and to develop his soul and to inspire him with all good and true thoughts. Works are desirable, and in some cases necessary, but prayer is absolutely indispensable. Never doubt that without prayer the works of men would be unavailing to accomplish the great good which man performs for his brother.

Pray, and works will follow; work, and you may do good, but the soul does not benefit, for God is a God that answers prayer through the ministration of his angels and through the influence of His holy spirit, which works on the interior or real part of man.

And now let us consider what is faith?

Faith is that which when possessed in its real and true meaning makes the aspirations and longings of the soul a real, living existence; and one so certain and palpable that no doubt will arise as to its reality.

This faith is not the belief that arises from the mere operation of the mind, but that which comes from the operation of the perceptions of the soul, and which enables the possessor to see God in all His beauty and love. I do not mean that the possessor of this faith will actually see God in form of feature, for He has none such, but his soul perceptions will be in such condition that all the attributes of the Father will appear so plainly to him, that they will be as real as anything that he can see with the eyes of the spirit form. Such faith comes only with constant earnest prayer and the reception into the soul of the Divine Love. This you can have with earnest prayer continually asking.

No man can be said to have faith who has not this Divine Love. Of course, faith is a progressive quality or essence of the soul, and increases as possession of this Divine Love increases, and is not dependent on anything else. Our prayer calls from the Father a response that brings with it faith, and with this faith comes knowledge of the existence of this love in our own soul.

Many persons, I know, understand, this faith to be mere belief, but it is existing in its true sense only in the soul. Belief may arise from conviction of the mind, but faith never can. Its place of being is in the soul, and no one can possess it unless his soul is awakened by the inflowing of Divine Love.

So that when we pray to the Father to increase our faith it is a prayer for the increase of Divine Love, and without it there can be no faith, because it is impossible for the soul to exercise its function when Divine Love is absent from it.

Faith is limited by our possession of this Divine Love. When Jesus said: *as your faith so be it unto you*, he meant that the sick and the blind, and others must believe that the Father has power to bring about the cure; but He did not mean that if their minds merely had the belief that Jesus might cure them, that then they would be cured. Belief was not sufficient of itself, but faith is required.

Faith is not a thing that can be obtained by a mere exercise of the mind, but has to be sought for with soul perceptions, and when obtained will be enjoyed only by the soul perceptions.

Jesus taught Nicodemus, you must be born again to inherit eternal life. Is this not being said to you as well? Eternal life of a soul is by rebirth in Divine Love united progressively into the soul of the Father. This truth is the foundation of mankind's redemption, and until a man receives new birth he can not possibly enter the kingdom of heaven. In His mercy God has made provision for man to be born again in this life. Men may claim to have faith in God and believe on Jesus' name and conform to all the essentials and sacraments, and yet, unless they have new birth, their faith and works as Christians are vain. By the way, our soul is unique. It has not had a previous life, but it goes with you to the next.

All of this we know from the direct teaching of Jesus the Master, the Son of God. It is the most important requirement to immortal life.

New birth means the flowing into the soul of man the Divine Love of the Father, so that man becomes, as it were, a part of the Father in His divinity and immortality.

When this truth comes to a man he commences to take on himself the divine nature of the Father, and all that part of him that may be called natural love commences to leave him. And as Divine Love continues to grow and fill his soul, the natural love and affections for the things of the Earth will disappear, and as a result he will become one with the Father and his heart will sing the Father and I are one. God is, I am, God is I am, the Father and I are one.

There is no doubt that the affections for the things of the Earth are a burden to be lifted from. The advertising industry plays upon us the notion we must have. New cars, new fashion, new palaces, Rolex watches, Guchi and so on. We become slaves to the upkeep of possessions and the gaining of more and more of them. All of this is vanity. It is not the way for the true believer. It is not true love.

Our Father is love. He loves all mankind. He made all mankind in His soul image, and grants to all who ask for it Divine Love. Jesus' true teachings are all that is needed for salvation. Salvation, immortal life is ours for the asking.

The prophet Habikkuk (Hab. 1:2-3, 2:2-4) does not know this. How could he know it? Jesus Christ was yet to come. Yet in his natural love he asks pleading "will you not save?" It is the plaintive cry in the hearts of all men in natural love surrounded by injustice, tyranny, outrage, violence, contention, discord, and war. His soul yearns for a better way and a better world. His soul seeks to live by the faithfulness of God's Divine Love.

Timothy (2 Tim. 1:6-8, 13-14) was consecrated Bishop of Ephesus by Paul in a spirit of power and love. He then witnessed to God the Father with the Good News of eternal salvation in God's power in sound teaching with the help of The holy spirit.

Luke (Lk, 17:5-10) has the apostles asking the Lord "Increase our faith". The teaching Jesus gives to them and to us – rely on God the Father. Do the will of the Father. Accept your duty as a son of God and do the work he has given to you to do. My faithfulness will do the rest. Thus is the teaching when it is unwrapped.

The message reminds me of CIPBC. The first apostle to evangelise India was Thomas. He came through the Khyber Pass into north western Pakistan / India. In the south, by sea, came Jude the brother of Jesus, and Nathanael, the apostle without guile. More than a millennia later came the Church of England missionaries. By faith churches, orphanages, hospitals and schools were built across India/Pakistan, Burma and Ceylon.

After the British withdrew, a destructive ecumenical spirit prevailed for a season and Anglicans, Presbyterians, Methodists, Congregationalist and Baptists merged into a Church of South India and a Church of North India. What had been the third province of the Church of England became the second province of the Anglican Catholic Church, faithful Anglicans lead by John Augustine as Metropolitan. The faith of a mustard seed drives John Augustine to recover Anglican faith and practice. Bishop Augustine accepted the invitation to be the director of World Missionary Evangelism a non-denominational missionary outreach based in Dallas Texas. He supervises about 200,000 missionaries and faithful believers in India with mission centres, orphanages, schools, hospitals and leprosarium across the sub-continent.

In Lucknow at the 1,000 student Anglican Catholic English Grammar School campus a three hundred bed orphanage is nearing completion. US\$100,000 is needed to complete the orphanage. It is a three storey building with basement. The total floor space of a football field. We pray for benefactors to provide the funds to complete the structure. 100 giving a 1,000.

At St. James' Mermaid Beach we meet RSL Care at 10 AM Tuesday. Mr. Chuck Stone will come and we will ask for the return of the whole property having prayed for the blessing of God to provide a house of outreach in Divine Love to homeless families, single mums, single fathers, and to youth and the elderly at risk, and not least as a continuing temple of worship for the faithful. Let us pray to the Lord.

And now to conclude – salvation of soul. Salvation comes from God the Father, The Maker of all that is and He sees everything. A true conception of who and what God is not one that the mere mind can grasp, for only the soul that has been developed to a sufficient degree can comprehend. But yet we may be able to conceive of its meaning to an extent that will enable us to get closer to our Father as a real, personal Father, and not as a being of formless existence only. I mean that the idea of personality may bring the Father nearer for us, so that we may realise a deeper meaning of His Love and care and mercy and interest in us and in all His creatures. The truth Jesus teaches is that our Father is, to the soul perceptions, a Being of real existence and personality. It is difficult in the mind to conceive how such a personality can be part of a Being who is declared to be mere spirit without form or limitation, and everywhere at the same time; but Jesus tells us it is the truth that by the soul's faculties is comprehensible the personal attribute of the Father. Men will not understand this truth so long as they depend upon the mere intellect to comprehend it, and to them it may not mean much; but it is of the greatest importance to mankind, both in their lives on Earth and in the spirit world.

"Thou, God seest me" (Gen 16:13) is not a mere meaningless generality which men repeat and do not understand, for God does see every act of man; and as said by Jesus when on Earth, *not even a sparrow falls without my Father knowing it, and the hairs of your head are numbered*. So if men only learn that this truth is of such importance, they will take great care of the manner in which they live their lives. Men must realise that God knows not only their acts but their thoughts, and every idle thought will have to be accounted for, and the penalties which his laws impose will have to be paid.

So, if men realise this fact, of God being able to see and know what their lives on Earth are, they would many times think before they do some things which they do, supposing that no one but themselves know of them.

I must stop now. To be continued when next we meet.

Your brother in Christ,

+B

(+ indicates Bishop and B is for Brian)

The answer to the earlier question is: No, it is correct to say that no Bishop has presented the possibility of Divine Love to any congregation over the past 100 years to this degree.

“John asked a question regarding the teaching of Divine Love in organised Christian churches by a bishop. I must say that I do not know of any instance of a Bishop embracing the Divine Love to the degree that he then openly and fully teaches about Divine Love as a real element that is obtained by prayer. It is wonderful that this is now happening.” Rhiannon – Celestial Spirit 8 October 2013

Further:

“We believe that other ministers did feel the presence of the Truth and hear some messages through letters and newsletters / magazine articles that both James and Dr Leslie Stone disseminated, and no doubt that Dr Daniel Samuels had been touched as he was a Jewish scholar. I think that this is the first time that a Bishop has embraced the Truths and included them in his public ministry. That is the feeling we get from the spirits. What we have never heard in this 100 year history, is anyone of a high religious ranking and order teaching the Truths in an already established religious faith -- that be said for an ongoing spirituality. If someone had, it would have been noted because there are people still living today who are 70-80+ years of age and are with the Divine Love and know the history.”

Zara & Nicholas

8 October 2013

HOW MANY PASCAS CARE CENTRES?

It was early 2005, and I was in Frank Thompson's kitchen when we were discussing the fact that we could not raise sufficient funds to build or setup one Pascas Care Centre, let alone more. So we decided to kinesiology muscle test just how many centres we are to establish.

The response came to 3,850. This we subsequently rounded to 4,000.

So then we asked where? For Africa we got 690. So where in Africa? We opened an atlas and went around the continent, country by country, for some countries we got nil, and for others you can refer to the schedule below. The total for all the countries came to a little less than 690. We then proceeded progressively around the world. The outcome for South America followed the African experience, we got a total and then looked at each country which subsequently added up to close to the first derived total.

Interestingly we got nil for the non-Indian nations within USofA. Nil for each of Europe, Russia and China. We do not have any explanation for this.

Then we added all the countries together and the overall total came to a little less than the first indicated total, which we have adjusted to 4,000. (Program is now to be extended worldwide.)

We can't fund 1 so how are we going to fund 4,000?

It was in the evening of 2 July 2007 that I was provided with a vision of these clinics. It was as though I circumnavigated the planet and visited everyone and saw everything in great clarity and detail. It was a visionary experience, having not moved from the chair that I sat in, with two companions.

Our experience in using kinesiology in this manner followed our experience with calibrating books. One can determine the level of truth within a book by calibrating it against Dr David Hawkins' Map of Consciousness scale. Subsequent to reading the book, you can consider then to calibrate each chapter of the book. You may then find that the average of all the chapters is the same as the calibration for the whole book.

Similar experience is observed when looking at families. Often the husband and wife calibrate at the same level or close to each other. When there is a wide divergence in calibration there is tension within the family. By the time children reach the age of 5 to 7 then they will typically calibrate at the same level as their parents, or that of either parent. The children will remain at this calibration until they leave home and establish their own home with a partner, and then they will adjust to reflect that newly established environment and relationship.

By using kinesiology muscle testing, in a loving endeavour, nothing is hidden from view. Kinesiology muscle testing cannot be used to explore the future. The projection of future Pascas Care Centres can only be considered as a possibility with a significant amount of energy supporting the probability of this outcome.



create
YOUR OWN
OPPORTUNITIES

PASCAS CARE CENTRES – LOCATIONS:**Program for five to ten years:****PASCAS CARE CENTRES to be operating by the end of year five:****4,000****Program is to be doubled and include every community within every country.****REGIONS:****Program is to expand greatly:****Centres are now to be established within every community in every country worldwide:**

Africa		India Sub-Continent		Australia Pacific		South America	
South Africa	285	Afghanistan	130	Australia	190	Venezuela	50
Zimbabwe	30					Guyana	45
Liberia	50	Pakistan	270	New Zealand	160	Colombia	65
Cote D Ivoire	35					Surinam	85
Ghana	65	India	450	Pacific Islands	290	Ecuador	40
Togo	15					Peru	30
Benin	20	Sri Lanka	50		640	Bolivia	55
Nigeria	50					Argentina	70
Mali	40		900			Paraguay	65
Guinea	80			America		Chile	70
other	20			US Indian	400	Brazil	195
						other	70
Africa	690						
		Other	290	Caribbean	200	Sth America	840
Madagascar	40						
Maxi Clinics	3%						
Standard Clinics	94%	Average number of employees per clinic including medicos: 60					
Micro Clinics	3%						
World Total						4,000	

PASCAS CARE CENTRE – THREE UNITS IN ONE:



Average number of employees per clinic including medicos: 25
 day care treatment facility: 20
 nutrition café and community services: 15
 Total: 60



CONTACTS and DISCONNECTION:

As this journey progressed, John became more and more aware of his invisible spirit friends. Bethema, Repethe, Sarun, and at the May 2014 Divine Love Gathering at Caloundra entered Sarah. These four are Celestial Spirits. Much guidance and prompting comes his way through these loving spirits as it does from many other friends from within the spirit worlds, such as Theo and MacAlvermack. Bethema is his grandmother, Elizabeth Mary McDonell, she refers to herself as Beth (Nanna Beth).

Following the introduction to the Padgett Messages in July 2009, contact was made with Joseph Babinsky from Arizona, the publisher of the Book of Truths which contains 866 of the Padgett Messages. Then followed, James Reid, who has published The Richard Messages. Geoff Cutler is the publisher of Judas of Kerioth and also manages the www.new-birth.net website. On this site can be found Dr Daniel Samuels Revelations. Zarah Borthwick and Nicholas Arnold received and published The Divine Universe. Joseph, Geoff, James and Zara were all present at the Divine Love Gathering in Caloundra in 2014.

Following on from connecting up with Bishop (+) Brian on the Gold Coast beaches in August 2013, Brian had visited all of these publishers and investigated the veracity of the messages contained in the material which is a culmination of 100 years of teachings. Bishop Brian's network, through his church, not only encapsulates Australia and New Zealand, but extends throughout India and then to Sri Lanka and Pakistan. Also, Brian's reach and focus is into Kenya and Tanzania with other African nations within his ambit. South America is also in his reach through relationships in Colombia.

Bishop Brian's review also embraces the focus of Pascas WorldCare and the proposed Pascas Care Centres. Pascas is non-denominational, it is universal in all its agendas and spiritualism is about one's relationship with one's Creator, not intermediaries in the form of organised religions. That being said, Pascas' relationship with ACCOSS which was then headed by Bishop Brian in Australia and his passion to see the realisation of Pascas in the fullness of time is a blessing. Through his network, it is possible that half if not more of the Pascas rollout can be realised.

Disconnection

How to fund the Pascas Care Centre rollout? Walter Ralieggh introduced us to an investment program in late 2005. How to fund that small investment was of a result of a disconnection. My wife's position in her long term employment became untenable and she 'retired'. Her long service leave became the initial funding into a web based program known as Solid Investment.



SOLID INVESTMENT HISTORY NOTES:

SOLID INVESTMENT (S.I.) Introduction:

10 January 2007

From November 2005 to January 2006 an internet site was introduced to us that was different to anything else seen on the internet (though it had been operational for four years).

What we knew

1. The company is based in Belize.
2. It is not a surfing site.
3. It trades in international securities e.g. US Treasury Bonds / European Bonds.
4. It only buys when it has the cash in the bank and a contract to sell
5. The principals of the company calibrated highly (trustworthy) – Sam Colins.
6. It only trades on banking days (not weekends or US or Belize holidays).
7. Previously this type of investment was only available to the mega-wealthy.
8. High returns were offered – 2.3% on \$1,000, 3.0% on \$5,000 daily.
9. Compounding daily or withdraw daily as you wish.

What happened

1. Some invested between Nov 2005 and Feb 2006, then participant numbers escalated.
2. In March 2006 they offered a Special Plan at higher rates – 6% on US\$20,000
3. This plan was locked in for 60 banking days (3 months).
4. When the plan matured, emails were received stating the matured amount and inviting to proceed to the site and advise your preferred payout – wire transfer or e-currency.
5. On about July 8 the site crashed.
6. Nothing was heard – we thought the worst until forums started up.

Cause of the crash

1. Some outside wealthy investors did not like the fact that Sam Colins was making this investment available to the general public.
2. They organized aggressors to cause trouble in any way possible (as early as Feb 2006).
3. Since February 2006 these aggressors had been active.
4. They caused the system crash and the host site went too taking others with SI.

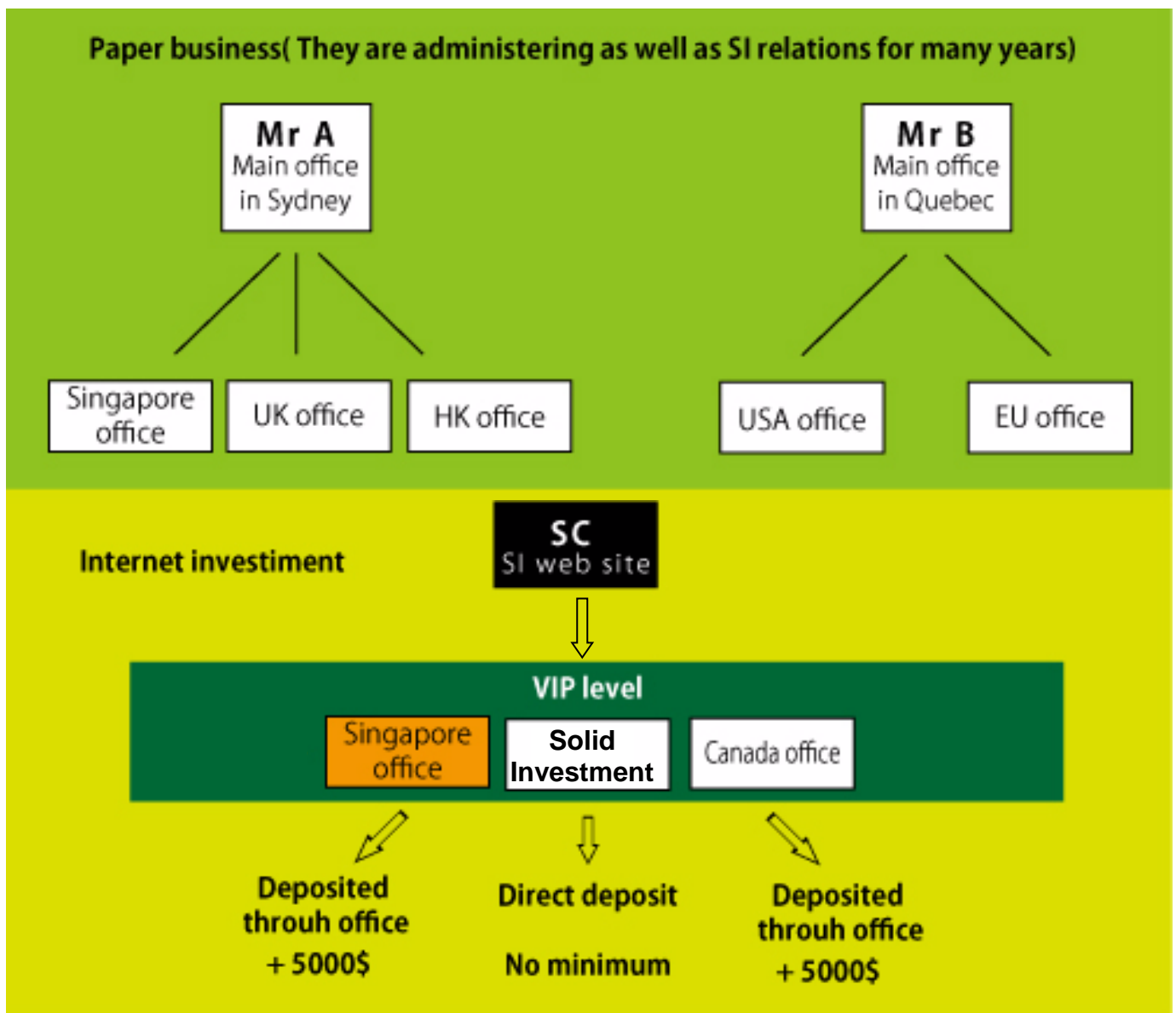
Public forums

1. Public forums were set up by interested parties which kept account holders informed.
2. Some of the forums were infiltrated by the aggressors / agitators.
3. They actively encouraged investors to sue SI – some 7,000 people signed power of attorney with World Law Direct and another legal firm.
4. Settlement was reached out of court in Germany for German members who signed PA, and payments were made through escrow accounts under the watch of the courts.
5. This action brought the attention of the FBI and Sam Colins was interviewed / investigated. Then left in peace.
6. The forums have continued – mostly positive – to encourage investors with a little leaked information plus findings from using kinesiology and intuitive processes.
7. On occasion a member of the forum would say goodbye, can't talk – indicating that they had been contacted by SI and signed a NDA which prevented them from speaking.
8. On January 9 2007 the main boards on the forum were withdrawn under the excuse of "repairs – please don't ask us why"

9. Kinesiology indicated that the forum administrators had been contacted by SI, signed NDA and been asked to stop the forums.

Feeder Entities:

There were more than a dozen feeder entities, possibly sixteen, to the parent management entity, Schroder Investment, of which Solid Investment (SI) was one. And Solid Investment had several arms within itself, of which the Belize website operation was instigated by Sam Colins (SC).



 SOLIDINVESTMENT.com COMPOUNDING AVAILABLE <p style="text-align: center;">NO FEES * ONLINE ACCESS 24h/7 * SINCE 1998</p>														
Home	About Us	Terms	Rating	Help	Contact Us									
RATES <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div> \$1,000 \$10 - \$1,000 </div> <div style="color: blue; font-size: 1.5em;">1.8%</div> </div> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div> \$5,000 \$1,001 - \$5,000 </div> <div style="color: blue; font-size: 1.5em;">2.3%</div> </div> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div> \$20,000 \$5,001 - \$20,000 </div> <div style="color: blue; font-size: 1.5em;">3% DAILY</div> </div> <p>Higher Rates Can Be Negotiated REFERRAL BONUS 5%</p> 		WHY US? <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ➔ Experienced, mature, certified financial professionals ➔ NO FOREX TRADERS ➔ <i>Since 1998</i> offering investment opportunities ➔ There is no need to submit the source of income ➔ Control of funds 24/7 ➔ Quick support response ➔ \$ 10 TO START AND TEST ➔ Legal <i>Belize company</i> with full address and <i>phone contact</i> <p style="text-align: center;">20 MILLION DOLLARS ALREADY INVESTED</p>		ERROR <p>Login and/or password are not valid. To retrieve your password try 'Forgot Password' area.</p> <hr/> CLIENT LOG IN <p>Login: <input type="text"/></p> <p>Password: <input type="password"/></p> <hr/> GET STARTED <table border="1" style="width: 100%; height: 40px;"> <tr><td></td><td></td><td></td></tr> <tr><td></td><td></td><td></td></tr> <tr><td></td><td></td><td></td></tr> </table> <hr/> NEWS <p>Jan 14, 2006 As we promised we have successfully added e-bullion at our system. Now you can make deposits, withdraw profit using your e-bullion acco... details ></p> <hr/> STATISTICS <p>Total Investors: 24,376 Total Invested: \$22,035,829 Total Profit: \$27,319,484</p>										
Home	About Us	Terms	Rating	Help	Contact Us									

From: <support@solidinvestment.com>
To: <[redacted]@financefacilities.com>
Sent: Wednesday, 1 February 2006 7:43 AM
Subject: SI FAQ Updates

Dear Investors,

Here are some updates at our \"Help\" section.

Q. If I deposit 100 USD and let it compound and reach 1001 USD balance, my Payout rate will be changed?

A. No, Payout rate is counted according to total deposits. Compounded profit is not treated like deposit

Q. What is 170 days?

A. 170 days - it's approximate business (paying) days in 7 month investment Term.

Q. After 7 month can I get my money back?

A. Yes, principal is refunded. After 7 month you can reinvest for another 7 month, withdraw a part or total balance.

Q. When can I get compounded profit?

A. Compounded profit is added to principal and will be available when 7 month term will pass.

Q. If I add more deposits how they are treated?

A. All additional deposits are added to initial and are treated as one, start counting 7 month investment from the date of initial deposit.

Q. Are there any limits for compounding?

A. Yes, it's 1 Million USD for investments under 100,000 USD and 50 Million USD for investments larger than 100,000 USD.

Q. Do you pay from Monday to Friday?

A. Yes, we do not pay on weekends (Sat and Sun)

Q. Do you provide phone support?

A. Yes, but only for VIP investors

Q. Who is VIP investor

A. A member who invested at least 20,000 USD for 7 month, or 100,000 USD for several month.

Q. Can we meet with you?

A. Yes, if you are a VIP or was referred by VIP investor.

Q. What are Payout rates for investment larger than 20,000 USD?

A. PLEASE NOTICE: Account updating process is manual for such amounts.

20K - 30K 3.2% daily

30K - 50K 3.4% daily

50K - 80K 3.6% daily

80K - 100K 3.8% daily

Plus 0.2% if compounded.

100K+... 4% daily (5% compounded)

Q. Do you accept Stormpay?

A. NO, and we won't accept it, please do not mail us about it.

Discuss on forum here: <http://www.ecurrencyforum.com/showthread.php?t=1205>
 (please register here: <http://www.ecurrencyforum.com/register.php>)

NUMBERS:

Income generation is per banking day; a standard program runs for 170 banking days (about 9 calendar months). A depositor within the Solid Investment programs could benefit daily as follows:

\$10 - 1000	1.8%	
1,001 - 5,000	2.3%	add for
5,001 - 20,000	3.0%	compound
20,000 - 30,000	3.2%	0.2%
30,000 - 50,000	3.4%	0.2%
50,000 - 80,000	3.6%	0.2%
80,000 - 100,000	3.8%	0.2%
\$1000,000 +	4.0%	1.0%
that is compounding at	4.0%	
US\$1,000,000	ceiling	
if investment less than		\$100,000
on rollover.		
if greater:		
US\$50,000,000	ceiling	
then flat rate		max 4%
follows the compounding period		

A depositor could compound the income credited each day to their investment, or withdraw part of daily income and compound the residual. Special Plan came into operation 3 March 2006 and continued to 30 June 2006 (80 banking days).

SPECIAL PLAN Fri 3 Mar 06			
\$10 - 1000	3.0%	daily	
1,001 - 5,000	4.0%	daily	
5,001 - 20,000	5.0%	daily	
\$20,000 - upwards	6.0%	daily	

Consider this: by grouping small investors into a pool generates a massive legacy for the manager:

US\$100,000 invested compounding daily for 170days at 5.0% daily generates \$400,111,323

US\$100,000 invested compounding daily for 170days at 4.0% daily generates \$78,644,378

Optimum investment being US\$100,000 as the compounding peak at 4% generates \$73,121,046

US\$100,000 invested compounding daily for 170days at 3.0% daily generates \$15,216,971

Each annual 4% roll over program thus multiplies each investment by a factor of 700 or more – minimum! At 3% compounding per day for 170 days then the growth is only 150 times per annum!

The HONG KONG CONNECTION:

As it is now possibly understood, the Kwok Bros, through intermediaries, set up various feeder entities to attract participants in what could be described as a hedge fund managed by Schroders. This may have entailed about 15 or 16 main feeder groups, with some feeder groups having several arms such as outlined above. As the payout processing advanced, some 35 entity codes were recognised by the administrators of the payouts. It is probable that in line with the diagram above that the Solid Investment (Jungle Ventures Ltd – incorporated in Belize City, Belize) endeavour had 3 entity codes. Activities commenced in 1998, well before going online in 2004, most of the transactions and contacts were handled offline. Thus Schroder Venture Group (SVG) became to be the managers of the most successful hedge fund in the world's history.

At all times, the Bureau of International Settlements (BIS) can track legally all money.

On 31 Mar 2012, a secret meeting in Las Vegas with the senior member of the Group met with the Triad. A court order (April 2011) was the trigger pertaining to US\$3 Trillion settlement agreement. The senior member of the Group had the documentation to convince the Triad to pay the bill. The senior member was Lord Fraser Arthur Richard Richards, being Baron Fraser Milverton II.

On 2 April 2012, Subsequently, the escrow accounts relating to the Solid Investment settlement agreement were reloaded with approximately \$246 Billion for settlement of capital accounts and a further 20% for administration costs. The administration costs principally being related to fiduciary interest accruing since the settlement agreement in the middle of 2007. Thus came about the US\$300 Billion cash fund of Solid Investment.

Kwong Siu-hing



Bio of Kwok Family

30 September 2010

The famous Kwok family has long been one of the richest families in the world. Although their fortune took a hit a few years ago, the Kwok's are back up to over 17 billion (USD) in worth, even with inner turmoil, lawsuits and other problems with their real estate business. Still going strong, the Kwok's continue to make big waves in today's real estate market.

The Kwok family now consists of Walter, Thomas, Raymond and their mother Kwong Siu-hing. The children inherited the family fortune with their father, Kwok Tak-Seng, died of a heart attack in 1990 at the age of 79.

Kwok was an entrepreneur in China and the mind behind developing Sun Hun Kai Properties (SHKP). This corporation eventually became the biggest property developer in Hong Kong, and to date is the among the largest real estate developers in all of Asia.

After the Second World War, Kwok immigrated to Hong Kong and partnered up with Fung King Hey and Lee Shau Kee in 1958 to develop SHKP. By 1972, the company went public on the Stock Exchange and their revenue and reach exponentially increased.

After Kwok's heart attack, Walter immediately took over as chairman and CEO of SHKP. Although his brothers controlled shares of the company, Walter called the shots and increased the company's influence around the globe.

However, due to Walter's fame and fortune in Hong Kong, he caught the attention of some very unsavoury characters. Walter was kidnapped by crime boss Cheung Chi Keung (AKA Big Spender) in 1997 and held for over four days in a small wooden box. At the time of his kidnapping, not even the police knew what was going on.

Big Spender contacted Walter's wife and demanded a ransom of 9 figures. After his wife and a few of Walter's colleagues gathered up \$600 million (HK) in over 20 carrier bags, they drove to the Central district and negotiated his release.

Walter was in shock after the ordeal, not to mention millions of dollars lighter. This caused him to step down from SHKP on a decision-making basis, but he did keep his title of chairman and CEO.

During the months following his kidnapping, Walter's hard work started to come undone due to rash decisions he was making. His brothers and mother knew Walter was taking the company in the wrong direction.

Mrs. Kwok, along her other two sons Thomas and Raymond, intervened and suspended Walter before he could drag the company down further. Walter's mother took over as CEO and his two brothers worked to keep him away from the company.

Currently, Walter has a lawsuit pending, hoping to retain control of the company. He's suing his brothers and citing that they misdiagnosed him as mentally ill to get control of SHKP.

Remarkably, the company continues to do very well in Asia despite the inner turmoil.

Third billionaire Kwok brother arrested in HK graft probe



Fri May 04, 2012 06:47:35 UTC 2012

4 May 2012

By Alex Frew McMillan <http://www.reuters.com/article/2012/05/04/us-shk-walterkwok-idUSBRE84309320120504>

HONG KONG (Reuters) – Hong Kong developer Sun Hung Kai Properties <0016.HK> said its former chairman Walter Kwok was arrested and later bailed as part of a high-profile anti-corruption probe that has already included his two younger billionaire brothers and the former No.2 official in the city's government.

Sun Hung Kai said in a statement that Walter Kwok, the eldest of three Kwok brothers and a non-executive board member, told the company he was arrested late on Thursday by the Independent Commission Against Corruption (ICAC).

Walter Kwok, ousted as Sun Hung Kai chairman in 2008, had previously denied any involvement in the investigation that has seen the arrest of Thomas and Raymond Kwok and Rafael Hui, Hong Kong's chief secretary from 2005-07.

The Kwoks, valued by Forbes magazine at \$18.3 billion in March, before the arrests, are the second-wealthiest family in Hong Kong after Asia's richest man, Li Ka-shing, founder of rival developer Cheung Kong (Holdings)<0001.HK>.

Shares of Sun Hung Kai Properties, Asia's largest developer valued at \$32 billion, fell more than 2 percent – to their lowest in nearly 5 months – when they resumed trading after having earlier been suspended. The stock has dropped around 15 percent since co-chairmen Thomas and Raymond Kwok were arrested on March 29 on suspicion of corruption, and later released on bail.

A spokeswoman for Sun Hung Kai said the company had nothing further to add to a stock exchange filing, which said the arrest would not affect the group's operations. Walter Kwok declined to comment, with a spokeswoman referring inquiries to the company statement. An ICAC spokeswoman said the agency expects to issue a statement later on Friday.

Thomas and Raymond Kwok deny any wrongdoing, and no charges have been laid by the ICAC.

After being forced from the top of the company, Walter Kwok has remained on Sun Hung Kai's board but has not attended board meetings.

A long-running dispute over the family trust that controls Sun Hung Kai has also resurfaced. Walter was removed as a beneficiary of the trust in 2010 and is trying to gain access to trust documents.

Sources close to the family have said Walter Kwok lost arbitration in Switzerland, and family matriarch Kwong Siu-hing in 2010 intended to split ownership of the trust into three parts, including a portion for the benefit of Walter Kwok's family.

Sun Hung Kai shares last traded down 0.7 percent at HK\$93.65, in line with the benchmark Hang Seng index <.HSI>.

(Additional reporting by Twinnie Siu; Writing by Denny Thomas; Editing by John Mair and Ian Geoghegan)

REVIEW:**30 July 2014**

We need to keep reminding ourselves that this is a matter – Solid Investment payouts to some 35,000 account holders – that is being overseen by a Judge in Germany. This is not a court case.

From time to time, as the situation emerges, the overseeing Judge will also wear his judicial robes and is required to issue rulings. That is, he resolves a point that had been discussed and declares a ruling so that the matter can progress. So, from that you can see the gentleman has two hats. Well, that is why he is a judge.

Accordingly, we can more efficiently advance our matter by adhering to court protocols. That is the pathway that a judge knows well and it best serves us to use that pathway. Thus the need for legal representation that is within the ambit of the oversight's court and location.

Further, with legal representation better presentation and resolution of issues can be achieved, especially those that need to be finalised with a ruling. Prior to July 2014, our – those endeavouring to have the payouts processed for account holders – initiatives had not involved legal representation.

We have not needed to win, we have needed to crystallise points that are or were still in abeyance. They are not points that take time to deal with but they need to be dealt with. Consider that the style of items can be addressed within a couple of days, each one. Time required may be no longer than that for resolving matters within the administration of any well structured corporation or firm.

A turning point set of rulings occurred late in 2011. Following the settlement agreement entered into under the jurisdiction of the Regional Court in Frankfurt in the third quarter of 2007, there followed numerous rulings that needed to be consolidated, this occurred at the direction of a Judge in London (Lord Alan Rogers) in late 2011. That was initiated before the courts by three account holders on all account holders collective behalf. As of a result of that rather lengthy ruling, these three parties need to be present at the time of the commencement of the payout processing. Judge Baron Alan Ferguson Rogers was the presiding Judge who died a couple of months after the ruling. The submitting lawyer also died about one year after the ruling. Of the dozen or so defendants, one was from the Hong Kong office of Schroder Investment, in 2014 he was then a director of Goldman Sachs.

The long standing army pursuing the payout of approximately 35,000 accounts gained support from others throughout the middle of 2014 and for once they were not as extremely fragile as they had been over the prior years. A formable representation had been assembled which was constructive and capable.

One may need to reflect, from time to time, what is occurring here.

You and I are all part of this. This event is beyond comprehension.

Back in 1944 at the Brenton Woods conference, the mechanism for the introduction of governmental financial instruments / bonds was signed off by about 144 countries. Part of the objectives was that half of the profits from transacting bond sales would be directed to emerging economies to enable world trade growth. Impoverished countries did not and do not have dollars by which to buy what is needed.

During the period following the Solid Investment website disappearance in early July 2006 and up until Simon Church's disappearance into Germany in 2014, Crystal and Simon worked on the recovery of the Solid Investment fund pool on the premise that half of the funds accumulating would be distributed to a Global Humanitarian Fund, namely Pascas Foundation.

Should this allocation not have remained in place as part of the disbursement of funds process, it has subsequently become understood that the support from our Celestial friends in the recovery of funds process would have withdrawn. It is through their support is why we will succeed.

Sam Colins enabled our participation within this process. Unknowingly he also set up the scene for compliance to the Brenton Woods objective. Many account holders who have been communicated with have personal goals of support for communities that are totally in alignment with the original objectives. Collectively this will have enormous benefits. Many, many small projects lead to major gains on all fronts. Each one of these personal goals will be part of thousands that will be implemented over the coming years. This is only possible from what Sam Colins implemented maybe ten years earlier.

We say this repeatedly because we have great respect and gratitude for what this man unselfishly did for us all and the many that we will subsequently be able to benefit.

We are all looking forward to this settlement. That will not be the end of this adventure; it will go on for decades to come.

We have a vision – one that John has seen. It will take a decade and more to roll out. John knows it is possible. Due to his accounting background, the numbers are well known. Pascas Care Centres will be able to assist annually more than 28 million people who are experiencing life threatening illness episodes, which is each and every year when the initial program is fully established.

Now add all of the potentials of the account holder's personal agendas. Collectively this is mind blowing. Each account holder's little bit adds up to massive ground breaking changes. It is a ground swell of beautiful and subtle sharing. No noise, just quietly going about a job. And whammo!

One man pulled the trigger – Sam Colins – now it is our turn.

Gratitude is sharing of one's appreciation for gifts granted by another.

Then followed one person.

In the first week of July 2006, the internet site of Solid Investment went off line – permanently.

Discussion forums that subsequently followed displayed the emotions of thousands of self centred account holders. The first of these forums collapsed through the unloving communications vented by many.

Those who tried to convey constructive information and understandings were shouted down, one of these was Sam Colins.

As it has subsequently turned out, over the years that have transpired, John has received more than 5,000 abusive communications for his endeavours to assist fellow account holders.

Early 2007, a small network was emerging. One of these is now referred to as the First Payee.

This network drawn together to recover account holder funds began to pivot around one person. The economies required for communications could only survive should all available and incoming communications be fed to a central hub and then disseminated. This progressively fell to one person,

the First Payee (FP). There were many good reasons for this, the FP's capacity to comprehend and take initiatives from the flow of data proved to be something of brilliance.

Those holding the estimated 35,000 accounts are spread throughout the world and are within every ambit of business. We found that we had connections within the most unlikely of locations. Such as the IT department of many financial institutions, this involved access to the people that actually were involved or became involved in the back room operations of Solid Investment management, bank operations, and general aspects of the venture that we are all participating in. Somewhere, somehow, we had an associate or a relative working within a department from which we needed supporting information.

As this communication network continued to develop, the time involvement of the central group assisting to resolve the stoppage to the payouts grew and grew. This worked load mounted up upon the FP, and continues even more today, twelve years later.

All forms of communication and probing took and take delicate attention as every aspect was and is critical and with restrictions pertaining to confidentiality.

The FP's private business took second stage and subsequently failed. This resulted in an inability to maintain banking commitments and her home had to be abandoned. The child of the FP had to be taken out of private schooling. All assets progressively dissipated. Accommodation for a time was a basement of the home of a friend. Several times the FP had to take lodgings in conditions that no one would appreciate. It is a mystery how a motor car, if you could call it that, was maintained, let alone telephone communications kept alive. This needs to be emphasised because frequently there was not enough cash available to buy food.

These conditions for the FP have continued for twelve years, commencing early 2007.

Due to the enormity of the funds involved in this project, the self interest of some, if not many, has resulted in personal safety issues becoming more and more acute. As time progressed, those whose life's focus is driven by greed resulted in several very unpleasant events. With these people there is no appreciation of the welfare of others, not even for their families on some occasions.

The personal resources of the FP are what anyone of us could carry around. What the FP achieves with mobile phones is incomprehensible. The FP does not have a computer; all that is required is done with mobile phones. The appropriate equipment has now been obtained.

That being said, the FP has brought about the situation for the approximate 35,000 accounts to be settled against the focused intent and resources of the wealthiest group of self interested, greed driven people that the planet has ever known.

John and his companions are ever amazed at what a small army of people have achieved over these years, but none within this small army come within the capacities and focus of the FP. The unselfishness, ever generous and loving endeavours of the FP will forever have our gratitude.

HISTORY of SOLID INVESTMENT:

The preceding introduction sets the scene for the current ethical management dilemma that now prevails within the major banking sectors. The opening article in this document clearly identifies endeavours to bring vast amounts of wealth into even larger pools of funds for what purpose?

The above review of high yield investment programs may well and truly be out of date, but there is no doubt that the banking industry would not have allowed such a cash cow to do anything other than to morph into different variations of the original system. Man creates rules, man then proceeds to manipulate rules – instantly.

It is clear that the ethical operations of all banks, at the street level, are beyond question. What is at question is when power begins to concentrate within the hands of one or two executives and that occurs ever too frequently within the upper management levels of the financial institutions, typically just below board level. Does that mean that the board of directors are not involved? Who knows? It is frequently the case that board directors are not aware of the manipulations of powerful executives.

Consider this. It is the goal of a few to become the first trillionaire. That is, accumulate wealth of US\$1,000 Billion. That is a million x million dollars. That is only possible through the manipulation of concentrated wealth through financial instrument trading.

Faceless Men

There are secret consortiums of very wealthy families. They say that they only have altruistic goals! Their leaders have numerous names, somehow they have fitted themselves with multiple legal names to hide their family connections and create power through invisibility.

Their collective wealth is so staggering that they could take Africa out of poverty with a single program to develop their economies and markets. West Africa has a population of 300 million people, if that economy was developed then that market alone could evolve into a consumer market as large as USA. One of these two wealthy family consortiums could do this; however, they do not even consider investing within Africa.



What they do?

The activities of these righteous aging men is said to be for the ‘greater good’.

The art of manipulation is at its finest here. The word stooge comes into prominence. Ambitious and emerging executives are invariably compromised. This entrapment is without limits. Most senior bankers appear to be uniformly compromised. Politicians are snared. Courts are compromised. Legal firms appear to be unaware of ethical treatment of humanity, it is a game of manipulating the laws that they first of all created.

What does this lead to?

When a pool of funds emerge from successful activities by those outside of these family’s communities, from activities that they consider to be of their own domain, then they set about to achieve the following:

- a. To take control of the funds – by any means, or
- b. Prevent the payout of the funds and leverage off them for their own purpose, or
- c. Stall the payouts indefinitely, stalling tactics being week by week then day by day.

Mostly, they are successful as most rightful owners of the funds do not have the knowledge, resources, networks, funds and perseverance to fight for their rights. Legal action will most likely cost US\$10million to implement – and still loose!

Honey Tongue or Silver Tongue

These pillars of society, and yes they typically are, knights, barons, eminent people, pontificate on the virtues of their endeavours while devouring huge communities.

Two opposing family groups exist within this powerful network. One group's attitude is to take care of the family and their workers, and associates, benefit everyone, privilege has responsibility. The other group's attitude is privilege begets privilege, no such responsibility to community and family. The predominance of manipulation for greed prevails.



The structure is that of a top tier consisting of little more than a dozen families with a single figurehead or chairman, being for the long term. The middle tier (medium term) mainly European and consisting of more than two dozen families. Then the lower tier (short term) of maybe more than one hundred and twenty families from North America and Europe and publicly known as the Bilderberg Club. <http://www.bilderbergmeetings.org/index.php>

Example

A group of small investors came together to establish around 35,000 accounts, typically mums and dads, from many corners of the world brought together the world's largest successful investment pool through the generous leadership of Sam Colins. In the middle of 2007 through a European court, a settlement agreement had been reached structuring the payout of the accumulated funds for the 35,000 investor accounts, the sum being around three hundred billion dollars.

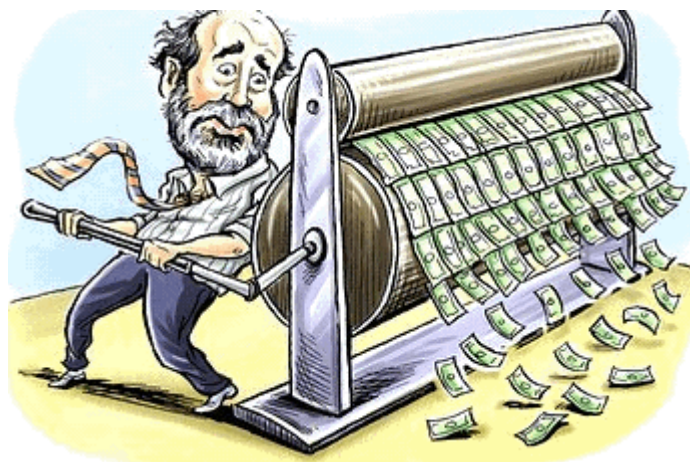
During seven years that followed, the 'family group', through its invisible leader/s, orchestrated and implemented some of the following:

- 3 July 2006 – Investment beneficiaries were informed; “Your Special Plan Term has been finished. You can now withdraw” your accumulated account balance.
- Week one of July 2006, about July 7th – the website, that the community connected to, shut down. Schroder was an upline finance management group via which Sam Colins brought this investment community together, through a website that had been opened to the public.
- No further direct communications occurred from the closure of the forum to all account holders.
- August 2006 – It was generally understood that the fund pool had been rolled over for a further 170 banking / trading days of trading with all accounts accumulating income at various rates dependent upon their original investment level.
- Many endeavours to take control of the funds by outside interests subsequently did not succeed.

- Manipulation of major financial transactions by utilising the pooled funds in leverage transactions to generate income did occur.
- Such activities have resulted in various financial markets being manipulated as well as commodities, such as silver, being manipulated.
- German beneficiaries proceed to court action September 2006.
- July 2007 – private settlement agreement was subsequently entered into and overseen by the Court in Frankfurt, Germany. This settlement agreement was greatly assisted by Sam Colins. This included the passing over of the data base for all the beneficiary accounts to the Court by Sam Colins.
- Through the court appointed administrators, HSBC – London, Barclays UK, Lloyds, Standard Chartered and Bank of Scotland were engaged to execute wire transfer payouts. HSBC being lead paymaster at the commencement of this process. That was September 2007 – a review of these banks history after then will see government bailouts and numerous executive movements.
- The negotiated settlement with a Frankfurt Judge as overseer did not cover some 15,000 or so accounts that were subsequently processed under the cover of the agreement by the Administration.
- When Barclays made its bid for Lehman Brothers, Lehman Brothers had no clue in advance that they were being set up for break up and takeover, as was also the case with Washington Mutual, Merrill Lynch, and other banks and companies around September thru November 2008.
- The architect of this stunt manipulated the activities through a CEO of a major UK bank's capital division. (Such bank being 'family' controlled.)
- Yes, the global financial crisis was man induced – induced by the family who orchestrated prior global financial crisis's stretching back a hundred years.
- This economic debacle was at least ten years in the making. The planners literally manipulated Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac to accept mortgages that these planners knew would never be repaid.
- The slowing of the payout rate of the 15,000 accounts continued – HSBC ceased payouts, and payouts eventually only continued through two of the five original payout banks.
- In total there were 15 or 16 investor groups that the parent company had endeavoured not to payout, one being the group set up by Sam Colins, and it is the Sam Colins' group that obtained the negotiated settlement. The Sam Colins' group became the last and only group left unpaid.
- Eventually payouts slowed down to a trickle with one bank only processing.
- Nearly 20,000 accounts had been processed by Royal Bank of Scotland / Barclays and Co by June 2009, these additional accounts were rotary, that is, had re-entered and being paid out again from a subsequent cycle – retread accounts. These accounts had been paid out through funds outside of the settlement escrow account.
- IMF continued to put pressure for payouts to slow down – July 2009 – Family influence reaches every where.
- Aug / Oct 2009 – After numerous improprieties are discovered, another court order is issued moving administrative processing management to Dexia. After numerous procedural issues are resolved, payments commence to beneficiaries who are, again, not parties / beneficiaries under the original settlement agreement, such payments are not from the settlement escrow fund.
- Payouts transferred via Schrodgers, ultimately to Dexia, Belgium – January 2010. Delays upon delays.



- Throughout this time, possibly tens of thousands of international numbered accounts were brought back into circulation through the collaboration of conduits through Permira – Barclays – HSBC or similar, via utilising the mechanism of the settlement agreement without processing the accounts of the beneficiaries of that agreement. This observation was determined by tracing payouts during January 2010.
- 10 June 2010 – Knowledge of the overarching guarantee (US\$300B) to beneficiary members became available.
- July 2010 – court ordered removal of the non-settlement accounts.
- Schroders Investment, who facilitated the bringing together of these mum and dad investors, completely out of the transaction – Aug 2010.
- European Judge was compromised and matter passed to a British Judge – 13 April 2011.
- 1 June 2011 – the UK Judge issued about a 500 page ruling. UK Judge issued the court order of about 500 pages in response to three anonymous plaintiffs, referred to as 1st, 2nd, and 3rd Payee.
- UK Judge constructed a manual to administer the payouts – some 2,000 pages.
- 10 November 2011 – Two German Judges were appointed to oversee the settlement agreement.
- 16 November 2011 – UK Judge issued a ruling for the installation of computer equipment to be installed in the Oversight Judges' offices in Frankfurt, Germany.
- Monitor installed in German Overseer Judge's Frankfurt chamber – December 2011.
- Jan 2012 – Black Rock of USA somehow tangled up in this transaction – employees' names of accounts being paid out on many, many occasions. Aviva possibly owned majority of Schroders which had possible control of Black Rock. Consider who controls Aviva.
- Escrow account is appropriately funded – 17 April through to 30 May 2012.
- Procedural Orders Agreement (800 pages) executed by Administrator – 12 June 2012. This is in addition to the 2,000 pages outlining this unique, special transaction which extends to what it has done, what it was for and effectively protecting the judges, prepared by the UK judge – Rogers.
- To achieve the way forward required around 100 independent agreements, which also involved five governments, to be executed between May 2012 through to 12 July 2012.
- Early September 2012, leadership of the 'family group' passed down from the older generation to the younger generation.
- September 2012, shortly after the change of Administrator, the principal lawyer for the Administration died, records disappeared.
- June 2013 – communications with Administrator deteriorated. Early August 2013 connections with Administrator stopped. Communications via metaphysical process commence at advanced levels.
- November 2013 – metaphysical communications proven accurate, development and expansion on capabilities in this form of communication continue to grow over the coming months.
- Further information transfer is continuing to be gathered through the network of what was around a dozen information providers now having reduced to a handful, also via kinesiography testing, and now supported with very capable mediumship skills being the equivalent of one to one open discussion.
- Death of one of the drivers of the interference occurred 31 January 2014.



- 27 February – First Payee travels to Karlsruhe. 1 March – 8 March 2014, First Payee and Second Payee (Schultz and Doel), of the UK court order, visit Karlsruhe in Germany, seat of Federal Court of Justice.
- 13 March 2014 – Connection with the politically appointed Judicial Administrative Oversight Judge was made, in addition to his supporting retired Judge.
- Formal letter of demand sent by FedEx and received by Administrator in England. Copies sent to Judge – 14 March 2014.
- 9 April 2014 – Seven additional claims (11 or 12 separate accounts) are sent by FedEx to the Administrator in England. Copies sent to Oversight Judge.
- 15 April 2014 – Formal call was made against the guarantee by Schultz and Doel, thus crystallising the terms of guarantee and removing the opportunity for any variations being applied to the guarantee. This is an immediate demand for payment to be made by the guarantor. Call sent by registered mail.
- At all times, the demands have embraced all unpaid beneficiaries with the objective that the procedures previously agreed and outlined within the various court orders be complied with.
- To date, all court orders issued by any of the courts have been ignored by the Administration.
- Throughout these developments, monitoring of communications was rampant, entrapment, compromise, coercion, intimidation were all employed by those frustrating the payouts to be made. When ever a single person became responsible for any aspect of the delivery of payouts, somehow that person was compromised and ‘corrupted’. A banker was arrested for having child pornography on his computer only a few hours before he was scheduled to make a significant release of payouts, he was arrested around 5am and taken out of his bed. Chief lawyer for the administration died suddenly in a hotel room.
- Should these uncouth activities start to point back too closely to the instigators, then a sacrificial lamb would be ‘thrown under the bus’ to point the blame elsewhere. Key executives tumbled from their positions regularly through out these years.
- If an organisation was moving in a direction against the wishes of those directing the stalling of operations then that firm / institution may be bought or taken over, an operation that appear to take only days to implement – even when regulatory authorisation appeared to be required.
- The interference commenced from about October 2007. It remained a case of every single one day delay as being a victory for the protagonists. There was no consideration of ethics or of the aspirations and rights of some 35,000 account holders being family beneficiaries. The daily delaying tactics commenced from the day of the German Settlement agreement – September 2007.



The vindictiveness of those opposed to paying out of the Sam Colins’ community of investors achieved the delay in these payouts by interposing maybe fifteen other non-settlement groups, paying out associated groups of investors but avoiding the paying out of Sam Colins’ investors until the point that their self centred activity threatened to see them imprisoned.

The catalyst for achieving the payouts was crystallising the guarantee mentioned above by calling upon it on 15 March 2014 by the first and second payees – Schultz and Doel.

SI (Solid Investment) was not a company but a group of investors (pooled) money so to speak and allowed to join a hedge fund. No one ever imagined the success of such a venture and the results have

now created a global impact that required assistance and monitoring by very large institutions and agencies. It literally affected the banks and the US Fed in monitoring interbank transfers to maintain required balances. When they say it's bigger than you can imagine, they mean it.

Communications

Metaphysical communications need to be integrous to be reliable. Kinesiology muscle testing fails when one's purpose is unloving. Further, should the party undertaking the muscle testing or mediumship be receiving Love from the Mother and Father then assistance may become available, should it be requested, from Celestial Spirits.

At no time, during mediumistic communications, can one influence another person to do something that they do not intend to do. At no time can you cause another person to do anything through these styles of communication. The Laws of Non-Interference prevent anyone prompting or instructing a person with whom they may be communicating with, via means of a mediumistic channel, to do anything that they do not intend to do.



The intent behind all the communications throughout these endeavours to bring about distribution of matured accounts has been:

- a. Always a win / win for all parties.
- b. All beneficiary accounts to be distributed in full.
- c. The order in which accounts to be distributed be in accordance with the Court rulings.
- d. No reprisals or pursuit of any parties has been considered.
- e. The objective being at all times to resolve the distribution of account balances and move on.

By maintaining a proactive and positive gainful position for all has seen a progressive escalation of communication skills by those involved. As one develops in love, one's soul perceptions expand, that is, what one can perceive and recognise becomes progressively more acute and comprehensive (feelings). One's soul intelligence grows with the progressive receiving of Divine Love. As these endeavours to achieve the distributions to all members progressed, the number of parties that came into the communications umbrella progressively expanded and the meaningfulness of information transferred became more and more constructive throughout the course of time.

To put it in another way, should one's aims be to cause harm to another person then these tools of communication become inaccessible. Should the driving emotions behind one's endeavours be any one or a combination of those emotions that calibrate fewer than 200 on Dr David Hawkins' Map of Consciousness then metaphysical communications will fail. Further, one who is embroiled in causing harm to another person is causing extensive harm to their own soul and is living in a dark environment, firstly here in the physical world and secondly potentially when they pass into the spirit worlds.

By engaging metaphysical communication processes, not only is it possible to communicate with anyone anytime anywhere, but the detail that can be derived can include names, places, dates and times as need be, though this is very difficult. Further, when communicating with integrity with a person who is in a sleep state the responses reflect a higher level of truth as against communications with a person

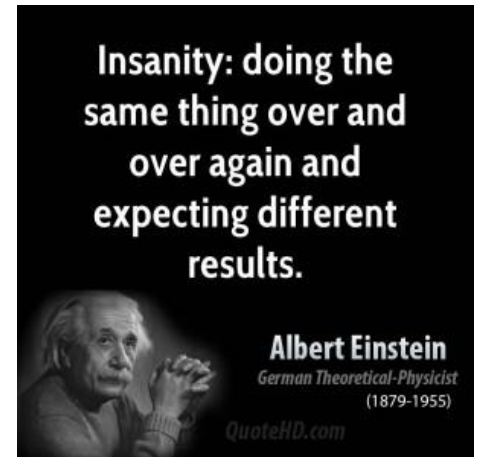
who is in their awake state, their façade self, in the awake state, brings about communications reflective of normal daily interactions. The parties with whom one may be communicating will feel as though they are dreaming or that it is only background thoughts running through their minds. This process is only possible when communicating with integrity.

Conversely

What has been demonstrated here, with this actual live experience, are the great tools that are available for us to resolve how to enter into commercial arrangements that are integrous and beneficial to all, and to protect ourselves from any divergence towards dishonesty. However, we are live feelings first – not mind driven.

None of these communication processes can be implemented for unloving and unethical purposes, particularly for self gain.

Finally, no financial dealings or agreements are secret. It is possible to monitor any commercial activity at all times and initiate influence and remedies that are ethical and beneficial to all parties. The financial world of total secrecy no longer exists. Every action by any party can be tapped into and clearly identified and dealt with. This extends to all parties involved in any activity of excessive greed, be they lawyers, bankers, accountants, judiciary, head of state, or anyone else.



So let us continue:

Overseeing Judge Poseck recognises pattern of maleficence, non compliance and all court orders being ignored. The oversight Judge persists with demanding communication being made with First Payee, such party being mentioned in the UK court ruling of 2011 which also resulted in a computer monitor being installed in his ante-chamber. An **antechamber** is a smaller room or vestibule serving as an entryway into a larger one.

It became apparent that by incumbering the cash pool due to the 35,000 beneficiaries and leveraging upon same, that parties responsible for such actions benefited to the level to be able to fund the European Unions bailout, this is a sum in excess of maybe six trillion US dollars.

The call against the guarantee by the First Payee on 15 April 2014 crystallised the guarantee and prevents any manoeuvres to vary such guarantee by the German Government or by others. This was an endeavour being pursued by the principle protagonist.

The call against the guarantee enabled the oversight Judge Poseck to obtain a copy of same. 29 April, the Judge's law clerks have found the guarantee carefully hidden in a mountain of documents signed by a minister of the German Government and the senior member of the Consortium. The guarantee is for US\$240 billion with an additional US\$60 billion administration fund for fiduciary interest and associated costs.

This information is personally conveyed to the Minister of Finance and the Justice Minister. The difficulties that the previous German oversight judge experienced are now being understood by the current oversight judge. Both of the senior ministers are aghast at what has been revealed – but they do nothing.

The deception was so cleverly crafted that it took the law clerks three or four days to find the guarantees buried deeply in the loan documents.

The database is confirmed intact and it may contain much about the unauthorised payouts that were inserted into the payout processing which was executed outside of the settlement agreement.



The protagonists continue to wait for the oversight judge to direct the next step. As it turns out, the crafting of the settlement agreement in 2007, which incorporated the appointment of a German Federal Court Judge to oversee the processing of the payouts, such a Judge was given no authority to implement any part of the process.

The judge can only oversee the payout, but can't enforce the payout, then those who have to do the paying out, have no reason to pay, and no consequence if they don't payout beneficiary accounts.

On 15 May, the Second Payee (Doel) lodged a call on the State of Germany Guarantee.

The calls by the oversight judge to the administrative team in UK now includes three representatives from the Ministry of Finance office, three from the Justice Ministry, a European Union negotiating team representative, a United Kingdom court judge, the German Court Judge and the administrative team being the young administrator (Church) and the patriarch of this manipulation with maybe a dozen main street London lawyers.

No one is telling the Oversight Judge from Frankfurt how to get it done.

The young administrator is continually being told to contact the First Payee.

The young administrator is the counter guarantee that the German Government depend upon to cover their guarantee.

Further, the settlement agreement provides for fiduciary interest to be earned and credited to the settlement accounts since late 2007.

The misrepresentation to the oversight Judge extended to absurd measures. Consider this. 'We endeavoured to contact the First Payee, however we were unable to do so.' The lawyer instructed to make the call was also instructed not to dial the last digit in the provided phone number.

On Wednesday 4 June 2014, the young administrator (Church) with counsel, a Queens Counsel, arrived at the oversight Judge's office in Frankfurt. Judge was held up on other matters and meeting was shifted to Thursday morning.

The young administrator arrived with personal security, two shifts per day, each shift having four on duty. Their lodgings for the young administrator and his lawyer were in junior suites in a five star hotel in central Frankfurt.

On Wednesday 11 June 2014, the oversight Judge received proof of funds for US\$300 billion which he passed onto the Ministry of Finance for verification and clarification. The proof of funds noted that US\$240 billion was in several accounts and that the US\$60 billion was in additional accounts. On Friday 13 June, the Finance Ministry confirmed satisfaction with proof of funds.

Many have searched to locate the oversight judge, however they have failed to do so as they pursued a case number pathway. That is standard throughout the German judicial system. In this matter there appears to be no prevailing case number, it is a unique situation employing unique processes for management of the matter.

Now we have between four and eight German security watching the four per shift personal security that the young administrator has.

20 June, Finance Ministry directed the oversight Judge to get the payouts done. No guidelines or support were offered.

The oversight Judge pursues to derive a plan to execute the payouts from the young administrator. Young administrator is in serious contempt of court.

Saturday, 21 June, Judge has young administrator brought to his chambers by German security through the access used for prisoners. For the lawyer (QC) to be able to phone instead of the young administrator, then the young administrator had to be dead or incapacitated.

When the young administrator was asked by the judge what his plan was and if he had phoned the first payee, the Judge exploded and literally through the book at him, passing the young administrator's left ear. It was the book that he was reading while waiting for the young administrator to come into his room.

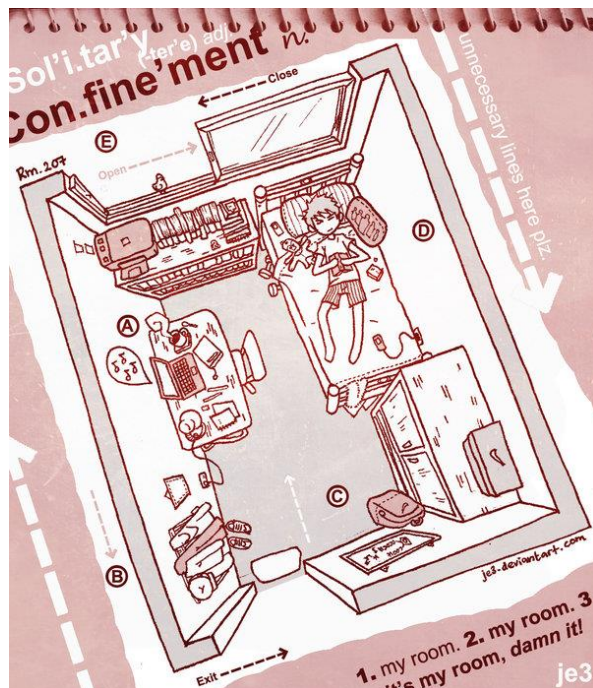
The young administrator was given until Sunday noon to comply. The young administrator was then taken to new lodgings with no name. The personal security team were sent packing and not seen again since that morning. All of the young administrators and lawyer's possession were now in these new lodgings.

Late on Sunday afternoon, after the deadline was passed, the lawyer (QC) was advised that the young administrator was incapacitated in solitary confinement where he remained for four days.

He wore a light pink jump suite with light pink socks, the walls, floor and ceiling was of light pink, as the sheets and blanket on the mattress on the floor. He had no idea what time of the day it was, nor did he see or have any contact with anybody. His only way out was to undertake to do what he was told to do by the oversight Judge.

He made the undertaking and was returned to the secure lodgings without his passport being returned.

It is clear that his resistance to co-operate stems from being threatened sometime in July 2013. If he was seen to be proactive in any way in aiding the processing of these payouts then his life would be ended. Oddly enough, these same threatening guys also said that they would come to his aid if he was in trouble and bail him out. They gave him a mobile phone contact number. He tried to make contact with them during the two weeks prior to his incarceration and no one answered.



The threat upon his life possibly contributed to his psychotic event around December 2013.

In response to endeavours to encourage the commencement of payouts, additional demands were initiated by further account beneficiaries. This involved the lodging of claims by various parties upon the Finance Minister and the oversight Judge, such claims being made also included German residents. This achieved very satisfactory reactions on Friday 27 June.

The oversight Judge sought confirmation from the Finance Ministry that funds would be available should the proof of funds money was not accessible. More importantly, should payouts be pursued against the guarantee, then funds would have come via way of the Finance Ministry. 1 July this assurance came available.

At no time has the oversight Judge the authority or power to enforce the processing of payouts to account holders. At all times, those who crafted the agreements, under the direction of the retired senior administrator, did so with the objective of maintain absolute secrecy as to such agreements and with no intention of ever making the payouts to beneficiaries, of which there are beneficiaries to approximately 35,000 accounts. Account holders would eventually give up and withdraw from their endeavours to claim their funds.

Though the settlement agreement authorised the rotation of the settlement funds around the world through the various time zones to generate revenue, the agreement did not prohibit or prevent the funds from becoming encumbered and thus used for the benefit of others.

Thus the senior administrator, in conjunction with his associates and cronies who most likely all had provided him with powers of attorney, proceeded to generate massive income from this pool of cash.

Consider that close to possibly US\$10 trillion was accumulated from these extra-ordinarily selfish activities between late 2007 to early 2014. Such funds all accumulated from encumbering and leveraging the 'Solid Investment' beneficiary accounts payout escrow whilst being held under the watchful eye of the German Government through their judiciary.

During the time since the settlement agreement was entered into in the second half of 2007, the oversight judges were not to ask questions, force the progress of the payout processing, they were to allow it to linger and not to bring it to anyone's attention. There was an overriding belief that no one could possibly know anything about this. The court network of communication systems depends upon parties knowing the case number pertaining to the matter, there is no prevailing case number for this matter, it a special circumstance situation.

Within the Civil Panel Enforcement where this matter has been since 25 November 2011, the presiding judge – Poseck – is the only judge aware of this matter; his fellow judges in this panel were unaware of the matter. Not even the presiding judge's secretary is aware of the matter, even after two and half years.

These special circumstances have resulted in applied names such as 'UK hidden computer case', or a more formal name such as 'special handling with investment guarantee by Germany involving 35,000 account beneficiaries of which some are German citizens'.

There were and still are multiple layers built into the documentation and structures to prevent anything from getting the payout processing done. These manoeuvres have been developed over the years as this art has been applied to many, many similar transactions, possibly hundreds of times.

However the reminder of a return to the pink rubber room – solitary confinement – for the young administrator – Church – is a very persuasive encouragement for us all to ensure that the young administrator does what is required to initiate these payouts of the 35,000 accounts to their holders, together with fiduciary interest compounded there on and punitive damages to be distributed accordingly.

The flow on effect of these payouts is incomprehensible. Many hundreds of the beneficiaries have, in their considerations, humanitarian projects. Here is one endeavour of a holder of an account:

PASCAS CARE CENTRE

A platform concept for each Pascas Care Centre is as follows:

A centre is focused upon the critical needs of communities with a focus upon assisting those more in need than others. A centre would typically have a population of 100,000 to assist. The focus is upon economically suppressed communities – those in greatest need.

Around August 2007, a consolidation of the financial feasibility studies had been undertaken encapsulating the 200 researched new technologies and the 4,000 proposed Pascas Care Centres. At the end of five years, the Pascas Care Centres / clinics would have the capacity to assist more than 28 million people with life threatening illness episodes each and every year. The services extend to all aspects of health care, however, within the general provision of health care is also the specialist capability of assisting chronic illness that is currently under-provided for. Those technologies focused upon for implementation have application in remote and emerging communities and as well as providing health care, there is the potential to create employment whilst addressing drinking water, nutrition, housing, education and general health issues through the structure of Chal di College, a unit within each Pascas Care Centre.

Should the Pascas Foundation Founder's own account have been paid out and been enabled to run, through reinvestment, for a further year along the original lines of the Solid Investment program, then from that point on the projected ongoing cash flow draw down potential would have matched the requirements to complete this initial program of 4,000 Pascas Care Centres. The total funds projected to be generated matched the US\$30 Billion fund flow required to deliver the Pascas Foundation intended works and development programs.

This is not the only endeavour of the 35,000 accounts within Solid Investment, others may not have been so dynamic, but collectively they would and will have amazing contributions to humanity globally. Every society and every social grouping will benefit.

Now, let us look at the Pascas WorldCare program again. www.pascashealth.com

The complete rollout of the first phase, as documented in 2007, of Pascas Care Centres will be able to assist around 28 million people who may be experiencing a life threatening health episode that is, facing death without significant medical assistance and intervention. That is each and every year. That is only the critical contribution of the centres; the centres will also assist communities through a vast array of issues, including education and general family support.

That was the potential in 2007. The potential to assist 28 million people per annum was based on the premise of a standard Pascas Care Centre being able to manage the treatment of 7,000 chronically ill

people per annum, based on some 4,000 centres being established then that capacity extends to 28 million people, men, women and children.

The agenda now is to continue to establish Pascas Care Centres within every community in every country worldwide. With one centre per 100,000 people, that leads to a doubling in the number of Pascas Care Centres to around 8,000 and consequently the assistance for chronically ill patients and friends would double to around 56 million per annum.

Such assistance is based on the current health modalities relating to allopathic / western medicine and complementary therapies that are recognised as proficient throughout the health care industries worldwide. The patient is responsible for the choice of treatment programs, thus a diversity of possibilities and pathways are to be available throughout all Pascas Care Centres.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/World_War_II_casualties

Let us compare this to the outcome of World War II (1939 – 1945), six years of global mayhem. Military deaths globally are estimated to be between 22 million to 30 million. When one adds onto to this, the combined military and civilian casualties are estimated between 60 and 85 million.

Those that have interfered with the payout process have not only entered all the homes of 35,000 beneficiaries, they have withheld the capabilities being deployed that would and will assist humanity on scale to the numbers impacted by the tragedy of World War II.

Why has this interference being successful? Over the decades since the Brenton Woods Conference system was entered into (1 – 22 July 1944), this style of interference has been repeated many times. On many occasions payouts to benefactors of the Brenton Woods system of monetary management have been frustrated with most simply giving up and walking away.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bretton_Woods_system

The criteria of the Brenton Woods system is that approximately half of the profits generated under the process were to be applied for the benefit of emerging economies essentially within humanitarian applications. This has been continually side stepped. Interestingly enough, the Solid Investment community have major humanitarian programs planned that are unknowingly in accordance with the intent of that agreement from back in 1944.

Why and how was detection and progress achievable?

At all times, the search and find activities have always been based on a win / win basis. Neither vindictiveness nor recriminations have been driving forces. The goal has been and remains to achieve a successful payout to account holders of their entitlements. That is, always the focus is for the completion of the payout process and not for recriminations.

When one has a loving agenda then methods such as kinesiology muscle testing and psychic processes not only work, the parties employing these methods are readily assisted by loving spirit people. In this exercise it is conceivable that several thousand spirit people, if not many, many more, have assisted and amplified the capabilities of those using these methods. They have been referred to as a 'back channel' for explanation as to source of understandings and information.

Clairvoyance is the capacity to see beyond normal spectrums. Clairaudience is the capacity to hear beyond normal spectrums. We all have these capabilities. We all transmit our thoughts and images at the speed of light; science has confirmed that it is at an even greater pace. The results can be stunning.

It is possible to ‘see’ and ‘hear’ a person on the other side of the world without any time delays. Some can carry on a conversation with another person on the other side of the planet as if they are present in the same room.

As time progressed, these gifts became ever more available amongst those assisting with the investigations and also became greatly enhanced in their application.

Further, each and every one of us function on a different frequency, the differentials are very fine. Should we ‘tune’ in to another person’s frequency, then the connection and exchange of information becomes progressively crystal clear. Some of us can ‘tune’ into people within a narrow band of frequencies, whilst others can be very expansive in their ranges of connectability. Thus, as the parties that we wish to connect with and communicate with become clearer and clearer, so does the reliability of the information received. We all do this daily within a room full of people. They may all be talking but we focus upon one or two and close out all the others in the room. We can do the same with a world full of people. As our essence expands at the speed of light, this becomes rather prompt and also just as precise as selectively listening to just one person in a crowded room.

Even with these highly developed attributes of communication, names, places, dates and numbers are very difficult to discern with any degree of reliability and accuracy.

In short, there is nothing secret in our physical world should we have loving intent and loving application.

As time went on, what was understood from these gifts, (such understandings) were verified in the physical world. Thus the investigations benefited greatly from the assistance of our spirit friends and from a loving agenda.

Nothing is secret, all information is available to anyone, about anything, should they be sought in a loving manner.

Everything is hidden in plain sight.

The allocated case number to a case enables an interested party, particularly a German resident, to ask for and receive copies of court documentation within 90 days.

In 2006, September, a claim was made to Criminal Panel 2 before Judge Thomas Aumüller for payment to partitioning claimants, mainly German resident Solid Investment beneficiaries.

Interestingly, 2001 Thomas Aumüller had returned back to the Judicial Service. From December 2001 to 30 June 2006, he served as President of the [District Court of Darmstadt](#), as of May 2002, he served as Deputy Judge of the [Hessian State Supreme Court](#). On 1 July 2006 he, was successor to [Brigitte Tilmann](#), President of the Higher Regional Court of Frankfurt am Main. In April 2012 Aumüller retired, he was succeeded as president by Judge Roman Poseck, [novel Poseck](#)

[http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thomas_Aum%C3%BCller_\(Richter\)](http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thomas_Aum%C3%BCller_(Richter))

On 1 May 2012, Judge Roman Poseck was, as the successor to [Thomas Aumüller](#), President of the Higher Regional Court of Frankfurt am Main. He took over the presidency at the same time in the 26th Civil Senate – enforcement. http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roman_Poseck

ASSISTED COMMUNICATION with OTHER PHYSICAL PEOPLE:

Through one's soul, one communicates to one's indwelling spirit, who, in turn, is assisted by your angels to connect with the angels associated with the person who you desire to communicate with.



How one works with people carrying out conversations unbeknownst to them, is rather easy from a technical point of view. One's angels speak to the angels of the person involved, conveying what he/she wants to say. Their angels (or the angel active in the experience) 'commune' with the person's Indwelling Spirit, who then creates the reply with all the required information giving it to that person's angels, then those angels relay it back to you, the inquirer, angels who relay it to your Indwelling Spirit who inspires your mind to see and hear what is being 'said' or 'thought' or 'felt' by that person.



This is very unusual and is only permitted in very extenuating circumstances.

**YOU ARE A SPIRIT,
YOU HAVE A SOUL,
AND YOU LIVE IN A BODY.**



Around the age of 6, a segment of our Heavenly Parents' essence connects with our soul. This is our personalised Indwelling Spirit. Through our soul, one can communicate with and receive information from one's Indwelling Spirit. Should we proceed to engage in our Feeling Healing and also embrace our Mother and Father's Divine Love, then on completion of our healing, the Indwelling Spirit will fuse with our soul permanently. This event occurs upon the progression from the 7th Mansion World (Divine Love Healing World) equivalent to the 1st of the Celestial Heavens. The fusion with one's Indwelling Spirit results in a continuous connection with our Heavenly Parents.

Your soul enlivens your spirit body which, in turn, is the template for your physical body. Your soul is assisted and aided by your Indwelling Spirit as well as by your Angels who are soulmate pair. We each also have a pair of Nature Spirits to assist us and guide us at all times while we live on Earth.

When a case starts in a German court it remains within the same court. That is, if it starts as a criminal matter, it always remains a criminal matter. If it starts as a civil matter, then it always remains a civil matter. The Solid Investment case shifted from criminal to civil, was referred to the Federal court at Karlsruhe, and then to Civil Enforcement back in Frankfurt am Main.

Further, when the matter returned to Frankfurt and entered Civil Panel 26 in 2011, the case number sequence may not have followed direct numbering allocation to inhibit location and discovery.

In 2006 litigation was brought before the Regional Courts (LG = Langericht), Criminal Panel 2, in Frankfurt and that is where the original court administered settlement agreement was entered into in 2007.

It then moved to the Federal Court of Justice (Bundesgerichtshof) in Karlsruhe, Germany, with the periodic involvement of a Belgium judge and also a London judge before jurisdiction was resolved to be that of Germany's.

Then it was transferred to the Higher Regional Court (OLG = Oberlandesgericht) back in Frankfurt – Civil Panel 26 Enforcement in late 2011.

Pathway = LG, Regional Courts, then Federal Court of Justice, then OLG, Higher Regional Court.

German Court Case Numbers

Each case is assigned a case number that reflects the type of court, level of appeal, and subdivision. The case number and date are of great importance in citing and finding cases.

Court case numbers vary, depending on the court system used. Most municipal cases begin with the year and then a letter combination such as CR for criminal. Some use a number coding system only. Others use general court abbreviations for the type of offence and follow it with a series of numbers to catalogue the event in a file for that specific person. The different numbering systems are necessary due to the number of court cases each year. Numbers would repeat themselves far too much if each court system used the same method.

AR files are small in number per annum; those having been tied to a UK / London court order are even less, about a dozen, as is the case with 'Solid Investment'.

Without a court registration number there is no case, at least not in Germany (and they can allocate a special identifier for special cases). The first thing they do at court, if a matter is filed with a court, is to assign a registration number consisting of an ongoing number, the year it has been filed, a case identifier and an identifier to the court / court chamber dealing with this case. In this matter, the case identifier would most likely be "AR" (Allgemeines Register) which is sort of the "miscellaneous matters" identifier.

The German legal system is a [civil law](#) based on a comprehensive compendium of [statutes](#), as compared to the [common law](#) systems. Germany uses an [inquisitorial system](#) where the [judges](#) are actively involved in investigating the facts of the case, as compared to an [adversarial system](#) where the role of the judge is primarily that of an impartial referee between the [prosecutor](#) and the [defendant](#).

Next phase of the adventure.

On Wednesday 4 June 2014, the young administrator (Simon Church) with counsel, a Queens Counsel, arrived in Frankfurt. On, or the day before, 11 July 2014, more than five weeks later, the young administrator and his counsel returned to England. The counsel immediately advised the young administrator that he was no longer his client and retired from legal practice.

This is a settlement of a hedge fund that was originally managed by Schroder Venture Group. This settlement agreement, during late 2011, became entangled in the European bailout fund raising endeavours which amounted to between €6 Trillion and €8 Trillion, being Euros, not Dollars.

The one place to hide the guarantee by the German Government for US\$300 billion is within a document that is facilitating the borrowing of €6 Trillion to €8 Trillion. Within the context of the guarantee is a cross guarantee for the German Government to draw upon should a call be made upon their guarantee. To identify what the guarantee is for, the Settlement Agreement entered into in 2007 is recorded and annexed as well as the court rulings under Johnson in London during 2011.

The European bailout fund raising document is sometimes referred to as "Agreement to Facilitate Payments".

As we have been told many times, everything is hidden in plain sight.

The **European Stability Mechanism (ESM)** is an international organisation located in [Luxembourg](#) which was established on 27 September 2012 as a permanent firewall for the [eurozone](#) to safeguard and provide instant access to financial assistance programs for member states of the eurozone in financial difficulty, with a maximum lending capacity of €500 billion. It replaced two earlier temporary EU funding programmes: the [European Financial Stability Facility](#) (EFSF) and the [European Financial Stabilisation Mechanism](#) (EFSM). All new bailouts for any eurozone member state will now be covered by ESM, while the EFSF and EFSM will continue to handle money transfers and program monitoring for the previously approved bailout loans to Ireland, Portugal and Greece.

In addition to the "TFEU amendment" treaty, the European Stability Mechanism itself was established by a treaty among the eurozone states, named the *Treaty Establishing the European Stability Mechanism*, which sets out the details of how the ESM would operate. Formally, two treaties with this name were signed: one on 11 July 2011 and one on 2 February 2012, after the first turned out not to be substantial enough the second version was produced to "make it more effective". The 2012 version was signed by all 17 Eurozone members on 2 February 2012, and was planned to be ratified and enter force by mid-2012, when the EFSF and EFSM was set to expire. The treaty was concluded exclusively by Eurozone states, amongst others because the UK refused to participate in any fiscal integration. Further amendments may follow once the final shape of the eurozone's economic governance is decided.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_Stability_Mechanism

FORUM POSTS: <http://www.siworldcare.com/forum/>

30 July 2014

We need to keep reminding ourselves that this is a matter that is being overseen by a Judge in Germany. This is not a court case.

From time to time, as the situation emerges, the overseeing Judge will also wear his judicial robes and be required to issue rulings. That is, he will resolve a point that is being discussed and declare a ruling so that the matter can progress. So, from that you can see the gentleman has two hats. Well, that is why he is a judge.

Accordingly, we can more efficiently advance our matter by adhering to court protocols. That is the pathway that a judge knows well and it best serves us to use that pathway. Thus the need for legal representation that is within the ambit of the oversight's court and location.

Further, such legal representation can better present and resolve issues that need to be finalised with a ruling. All of these elements are for our benefit.

We are not needing to win, we are needing to crystallise points that are still in abeyance. They are not points that will take time to deal with but they need to be dealt with. Consider that this style of items can be addressed within a couple of days, each one. Time required may be no longer than that for resolving matters within the administration of any well structured corporation or firm.

A turning point set of rulings occurred late in 2011. That was initiated before the courts by three account holders on our collective behalf. As of a result of that rather lengthy ruling, these three parties need to be present at the time of the commencement of the payout processing.

With some degree of fuzzy logic, all the aspects of what is required to come about are steadily doing so.

Our long standing army has been gaining support from others over the recent weeks and for once we are not as extremely fragile as we have been over these past years. We now have a formable representation which is constructive and capable.

One may need to reflect, from time to time, what is occurring here. You and I are all part of this. This event is beyond comprehension.

Back in 1944 at the Brenton Woods conference, the mechanism for the introduction of governmental financial instruments / bonds was signed off by about 144 countries. Part of the objectives was that half of the transacting costs of bond sales would be directed to emerging economies to enable world trade growth. Impoverished countries did not and do not have dollars by which to buy what is needed.

Sam Colins enabled our participation within this process. Unknowingly he also set up the scene for compliance to the Brenton Woods objective. Many who I (John) have been communicating with have personal goals of support for communities that are totally in alignment with the original objectives. Collectively this will have enormous benefits. Many, many small projects lead to major gains on all fronts. Each one of your personal goals is part of thousands that will be implemented over the coming years. This is only possible from what Sam Colins implemented maybe ten years ago.

I say this repeatedly because I have great respect and gratitude for what this man unselfishly did for us all and the many we will benefit.

We are all looking forward to this settlement. That will not be the end of this adventure; it will go on for decades to come.

I have a vision – one that I have seen. It will take a decade to roll out. I know it is possible. Due to my background, the numbers are well known. We will assist annually more than 28 million people who are experiencing life threatening illness episodes at that time, which is each and every year when the initial program is finally established.

Now add all of the potentials of your personal agendas. Collectively this is mind blowing. Just doing what you may seem is your little bit adds up to massive ground breaking changes. It is a ground swell of beautiful and subtle sharing. No noise, just quietly going about a job. And whammo!

One man pulled the trigger – Sam Colins – now it is our turn.

4 August 2014

One man pulled the trigger – Sam Colins – now it is our turn.

Gratitude is sharing of one's appreciation for gifts granted by another.

Then followed one person.

In the first week of July 2006, the internet site of Solid Investment went off line – permanently.

Discussion forums that subsequently followed displayed the emotions of thousands of self centred account holders. The first of these forums collapsed through the unloving communications vented by many.

Those who tried to convey constructive information and understandings were shouted down, one of these was Sam Colins.

As it has subsequently turned out, over the years that have transpired, I (John) have received more than 5,000 abusive communications for my endeavours to assist fellow account holders.

Early 2007, a small network was emerging. One of these is now referred to as the First Payee (Crystal).

This network began to pivot around one person. The economies required for communications could only survive should all available and incoming communications be fed to a central hub and then disseminated. This progressively fell to one person, the First Payee (FP). There were many good reasons for this, the FP's capacity to comprehend and take initiatives from the flow of data proved to something to be of brilliance.

Those holding the estimated 35,000 accounts are spread throughout the world and are within every ambit of business. We found that we had connections within the most unlikely of locations. Such as the IT department of many financial institutions, this involved access to the units that actually were involved or became involved in the back room operations of Solid Investment management, bank operations, and general aspects of the venture that we are all participating in. Somewhere, somehow, we had an associate or a relative working within a department from which we needed supporting information.

As this communication network continued to develop, the time involvement of the central group

assisting to resolve the stoppage to the payouts grew and grew. This workload mounted up upon the FP, and continues even more today.

All forms of communication and probing took and take delicate attention as every aspect was and is critical and with restrictions pertaining to confidentiality.

The FP's private business took second stage and subsequently failed. This resulted in an inability to maintain banking commitments and the home had to be abandoned. The child of the FP had to be taken out of private schooling. All assets progressively dissipated. Accommodation for a time was a basement of the home of a friend. Several times the FP had to take lodgings in conditions that no one would appreciate. It is a mystery how a motor car, if you could call it that, was maintained, let alone telephone communications kept alive. This needs to be emphasised because frequently there was not enough cash available to buy food.

These conditions for the FP (First Payee – Crystal) have continued for these seven years, and continue.

Due to the enormity of the funds involved in this project, the self interest of some, if not many, has resulted in personal safety issues becoming more and more acute. As time progressed, those whose life's focus is driven by greed resulted in several very unpleasant events. With these people there is no appreciation of the welfare of others, not even for their families on some occasions.

The personal resources of the FP are what anyone of us could carry around. What the FP achieves with mobile phones is incomprehensible. The FP does not have a computer; all that is required is done with mobile phones. (This has been presently remedied.)

That being said, the FP has brought about the situation for 35,000 accounts to be settled against the focused intent and resources of the wealthiest group of self interested, greed driven people that the planet has ever known.

I (John) am ever amazed what a small army of people has achieved over these years, but none within this small army come within any aspect of the capacities and focus of the FP. The unselfishness, ever generous and loving endeavours of the FP will forever have my gratitude.

We need to get the FP to Germany, not only for the purpose of progressing the payout program but also for the FP's safety.

It may surprise some that our small army confirmed 245 individual payouts with an average payout of around US\$91 million each. What we are working to achieve is a recommencement of processing of payouts. This is what is at stake and why we need your support.

7 August 2014

This is just an endeavour to bring about the understandings of the many steps required to launch this process.

This is not a court case or a hearing. It is the administration of an agreed settlement with a Judge as oversight. Many advantages come to us with the presence of a sitting judge as oversight. One is his capacity to rule on issues.

Those who were opposing the processing of these payouts functioned on the basis that a one day delay was a victory. This tactic worked handsomely for them, until their moves became predictable.

Accordingly, though the key structure is in place to facilitate the payouts, many issues and steps now need to be addressed. Some examples being the need to reactivate the software programs and test them, review the security of transactions that are required to consummate a payout, how to go about finding account holders who do not respond to notices, how to authenticate account holders who have limited details, how to maintain integrity at all times of this long task. The list goes on. There are close to thirty major points and some of those individual points have as many as a dozen sub-points.

Even the process of completing a wire transfer has around a dozen steps to go through to successfully transfer funds into a beneficiaries account.

Then there is the security of those attending to all these issues. That is on top of putting the right people in the right places that have the integrity required to deal with these unquestionably large sums.

Even this starting point has incurred many hundreds of dollars of courier expenses just to bring about formalisation of legal counsel arrangements, then retainers, then travel costs, then accommodation expenses and living costs for as long as it takes to bring these issues to a point when the very first of payouts can start.

Many steps will be worked on at the same time, however, there are number of sequential steps that will take the time they require. The processing team will be engaged for years to support more and more account holders as they are contacted.

At no point do we need or want the First Payee compromised by lack of resources to stay the distance.

Ofcourse we focus upon our payout, but our payout is the start of this. The outcome of this is life changing. Each beneficiary's family will be changed by these resources being injected into their financial affairs. There is much to unfold for all of us.

As I have stated before, we will not be about recriminations. We will be about celebrating the outcome. We will be about embracing the outcome no matter how it resolves itself.

In the meantime we must endeavour to ensure that we can support the First Payee to pull together the optimal outcome for us all, no matter what that may be.





THINK
DREAM BIG
BIG



From: John Doel
To: James Moncrief
Sent: Friday, 4 November 2016, 7:50
Subject: Divine Love

Hi James

I have only recently become aware of your great works.

May we connect up please?

I am on Skype as johndoel jedoel@financefacilities.com

I live on the Gold Coast 07 5574 7064 (subsequently changed address)

The site that I have built up is www.pascashealth.com

cheers for now

John Doel

Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited

~~~~~

On 4/11/2016 1:32 PM, James Moncrief wrote:

Hello John, I've had a look at your website – what's on your mind?  
 I'm not on Skype, so emails will have to do.

James.

~~~~~

From: John Doel
To: James Moncrief
Sent: Friday, 4 November 2016, 14:53
Subject: Divine Love

Hi James

First of all I would like to connect with you.

Secondly, I would like to explore the way forward and that is easier with a discussion.

I have found your writings rather refreshing.

May I phone you, I do presume you live in Australia somewhere.

cheers John

~~~~~

**Subject:** Divine Love  
**Date:** Fri, 4 Nov 2016 10:16:14 +0000 (UTC)  
**From:** James Moncrief  
**Reply-To:** James Moncrief  
**To:** John Doel

John, I will write what I think, and if you still want to talk, perhaps then there may be a reason to 'connect'.

I assume you want to 'explore the way forward' by possibly including my work and self in your Pascas Foundation somehow, as you have the other 'Divine Love channels' referenced in your Library.

And if I am correct, that is all very well, however do you understand that superficially my work does share some truths in common with these other channels and the vision of your healing foundation, however on deeper levels we are going in opposite directions.

This is how I see it:

Jesus came initially to reveal the truths about the Divine Love and to do certain other things. And we took some of those truths and used them to further our wrongness as manifested in the Christian churches. And so Jesus came again to James Padgett, and once again many people are taking what he said and using such things to further their wrongness as manifested by these contemporary Divine Love channels and anyone else who thinks they are 'doing good works' with the Divine Love. And in time people might evolve these 'new messages' along with the Padgett Messages into yet another religious or spiritual variant – something like New Christians and the New Birth. All of which is taking humanity's wrongness further and not doing anything about actually ending it. Which has to happen whilst people fail to understand about our evilness and what is required to heal it. (And by the way, some of what these more recent Divine Love channels say I agree with, yet other parts of what they say I disagree with and think are wrong and not true, leading me to question the usefulness of them.)

As far as I'm concerned, Jesus didn't, when on Earth or in James Padgett, actually tell us how we can heal ourselves of our wrongness. Certainly the Divine Love transforms our soul, that transformation working on perfect and true Natural love, yet whilst we are untrue, wrong and imperfect in our Natural love, I don't see the Divine Love doing any transforming. I think the PM are misleading by giving us the impression that all we have to do is long for the Divine Love and our soul and everything else that's wrong within us will be healed, and I think people who believe this are deluding themselves and not actually progressing in their healing as well as they could.

For me if you truly want to end your wrongness, so completely heal yourself and perfect your Natural love, which the Divine Love can then transform, you need to look to your feelings for their hidden truth. And this will lead you back into your childhood helping you understand and become aware that all that's wrong with you originates in your early relationships; and all such interference with your self-expression caused back then needs to be brought to light so your imperfections will leave you allowing yourself to have true relationships with yourself, other people, your soulmate, and with your Heavenly Mother and Father.

So for me, the likes of what I understand is the vision of the Pascas Foundation, uniting mainstream medicine with alternative modalities centred around the Divine Love, is fine, however I don't want any part of it; because for me, even though it might be beneficial to people in many ways, it is still only working within the wrongness and not specifically focused on attending to the ultimate cause of our problem – our rebellion against the truth of ourselves and the truth of our Heavenly Parents.

James.





## **WHY FEELING HEALING and PASCAS CARE CENTRE?**

Feeling Healing with Divine Love is the cure all.

The Feeling Healing process is the only way that we can bring about the removal of negative emotions. All that encapsulates negativity within our lives is the result of emotional errors through childhood suppression and repression. It is only by purging these emotional injuries by replacing same with love and truth that we bring about harmony throughout our bodies.

Emotional errors within our soul are reflected throughout our spirit body energy streams. Our spirit body is the template for our physical body. Disrupted energy streams, meridians, slowly emerge within our physical body as discomforts, then pains, then as illness. The purging of core emotional injuries held within our soul, typically from childhood; bring about permanent relief throughout our bodies including our physical body. Nothing but the embracing of the Feeling Healing process with the earnest asking for and receiving of Divine Love will bring about these improvements.

Yes, the process may take some time, but as you progress you and those around you will readily recognise the changes.

One's soul condition is a clear marker of one's quality of life. Only through Feeling Healing with longing for and receiving of the Love will bring about marked changes and advancement.

| <b>Correlation of Levels of Consciousness – Soul Condition – and Society Problems</b> |                             |                        |                                    |                            |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------|------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| <b>Level of Consciousness</b>                                                         | <b>Rate of Unemployment</b> | <b>Rate of Poverty</b> | <b>Happiness Rate "Life is OK"</b> | <b>Rate of Criminality</b> |
| <b>600 +</b>                                                                          | <b>0%</b>                   | <b>0.0%</b>            | <b>100%</b>                        | <b>0.0%</b>                |
| <b>500 - 600</b>                                                                      | <b>0%</b>                   | <b>0.0%</b>            | <b>98%</b>                         | <b>0.5%</b>                |
| <b>400 - 500</b>                                                                      | <b>2%</b>                   | <b>0.5%</b>            | <b>79%</b>                         | <b>2.0%</b>                |
| <b>300 - 400</b>                                                                      | <b>7%</b>                   | <b>1.0%</b>            | <b>70%</b>                         | <b>5.0%</b>                |
| <b>200 - 300</b>                                                                      | <b>8%</b>                   | <b>1.5%</b>            | <b>60%</b>                         | <b>9.0%</b>                |
| <b>100 - 200</b>                                                                      | <b>50%</b>                  | <b>22.0%</b>           | <b>15%</b>                         | <b>50.0%</b>               |
| <b>50 - 100</b>                                                                       | <b>75%</b>                  | <b>40.0%</b>           | <b>2%</b>                          | <b>91.0%</b>               |
| <b>&lt; 50</b>                                                                        | <b>95%</b>                  | <b>65.0%</b>           | <b>0%</b>                          | <b>98.0%</b>               |

Neighbours who are constantly in conflict can step above their issues through Feeling Healing with the Love. This passively brings about a workable cooperative relationship.

Should nations bring into their ethos the general desire to embrace Feeling Healing with the Love; then whole nations can make enormous progress in developing their society's quality of life in all that embraces this way of living. The availability of the Love is universal. The only way to receive it is for the individual to ask for it directly from their Heavenly Parents. This is a spiritual process; no intermediary, such as a church or clergy, can become involved. Yes, church organisations can enable people to become aware of the availability of Feeling Healing and the Love and how to ask for it but the process is an individual's engagement.

When one considers the cost to a community for health facilities, policing, prisons, the cost to society of unemployment, and the general unhappiness that prevails within societies that calibrate under 200 to those who calibrate over 200 then the encouragement to embrace living Feelings First should become the number one priority.

Wars, civil unrest, and impoverished economies prevail within nations whose population generally calibrates under 200. Asking for the Love requires no financial expense other than general communication of living Feelings First and the availability of the Love, what it is, and how to receive it.

| <b>WORLDWIDE relationship of MoC calibration with Life Experiences</b><br><b>Life Expectancy, Development, Happiness, Education, Income</b> |                                      |                    |                                |                                |                        |                        |                               |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------------|
| <b>MoC</b>                                                                                                                                  | <b>No. of Countries+ Territories</b> | <b>Average MoC</b> | <b>Average Life Expectancy</b> | <b>Human Development Index</b> | <b>Happiness Index</b> | <b>Education Index</b> | <b>Per Capita Income 2021</b> |
| <b>400s</b>                                                                                                                                 | <b>22</b>                            | <b>405</b>         | <b>82.2</b>                    | <b>0.924</b>                   | <b>7.1</b>             | <b>.890</b>            | <b>US\$63,032</b>             |
| <b>300s</b>                                                                                                                                 | <b>71</b>                            | <b>343</b>         | <b>77.2</b>                    | <b>0.794</b>                   | <b>6.1</b>             | <b>.741</b>            | <b>US\$30,154</b>             |
| <b>200s</b>                                                                                                                                 | <b>50</b>                            | <b>251</b>         | <b>72.7</b>                    | <b>0.676</b>                   | <b>5.3</b>             | <b>.610</b>            | <b>US\$16,560</b>             |
| <b>High 100s</b>                                                                                                                            | <b>38</b>                            | <b>174</b>         | <b>70.5</b>                    | <b>0.659</b>                   | <b>5.0</b>             | <b>.600</b>            | <b>US\$12,516</b>             |
| <b>Low 100s</b>                                                                                                                             | <b>21</b>                            | <b>119</b>         | <b>67.1</b>                    | <b>0.587</b>                   | <b>4.6</b>             | <b>.501</b>            | <b>US\$7,081</b>              |
| <b>Below 100</b>                                                                                                                            | <b>14</b>                            | <b>74</b>          | <b>65.3</b>                    | <b>0.565</b>                   | <b>4.4</b>             | <b>.501</b>            | <b>US\$6,377</b>              |
| <b>WORLD</b>                                                                                                                                | <b>216</b>                           | <b>220</b>         | <b>73.3</b>                    |                                |                        |                        | <b>US\$17,110</b>             |

Even within advance economies there are pockets of the society that reflect the issues of nations that generally calibrate under 200. These areas or regions are easily recognisable and can be assessed by using kinesiology muscle testing. These economies spend fortunes trying to resolve these localised issues to no avail. It is only due to the gross lack of love within these pockets of society that negative social issues prevail.

Pascas Care Centres are about treating the cause of illness, rather than treating the symptoms of illness. Standard allopathic / western medicine is about treating the symptoms. When was the last time that your medical professional told you what the cause was of your issues that you presented him with?



Within the ambit of a Pascas Care Centre is a unit referred to as Chaldi College. Chaldi College is tasked with the presentation of what Feeling Healing and Divine Love are, what they do and how to go about embracing them. This will be done on the basis of presenting living Feelings First with the Love. Within the library section of [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com) there are some 350 Pascas Papers outlining aspects of living Feelings First with the Love. These are all free to whoever so wishes to receive them. On first glance it may appear complex, but in reality all one need do is: Pray for the Love, Ask for the Love, and Receive the Love from our Heavenly Mother and Father.

That is it. Or to put it more simply: Please Mother and Father, may I have some more!

<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

## **Library Downloads – Pascas Papers**

All papers may be freely shared. The fortnightly mailouts are free to all, to be added into the mailout list, kindly provide your email address. [info@pascashealth.com](mailto:info@pascashealth.com)

## **CHANGES in HEALTH CARE PROFICIENCY**

Worldwide it is recognised that the annual flu epidemic will consist of new and differing strains of viruses. Why do these variations arise? Why do the new strains appear to be more difficult to manage each year? Why is there a continual incremental risk to life with each new strain?

Worldwide it is recognised that antibiotics are becoming ineffective. Why are even new more capable forms of antibiotics not able to manage the bacteria and viruses that are evolving? Why are viruses and bacteria evolving in the first place?

Worldwide we have the mantra that should a new drug be developed, until that drug has gone through double-blind clinical trials successfully then it is not to be made available. Should the double-blind clinical trials be successful for around 60% of volunteer patients, then it is considered for public release. But then, why has it failed with 40%? Why do some benefit and others don't when they are all in the same health predicament?

And why do 'sugar pills' work when prescribed by the doctor?

We see new forms of illness arise, why is this so? We also are seeing that vaccinations are not as effective as they appeared to be some years ago, why is this so? The fact is that humanity presently cannot eradicate any form of illness no matter what our scientists discover, why is this so?

When a pandemic hits a community, why do some people never succumb to the virus or health issue while others contract the disease and many die? Why isn't everyone impacted equally?

This is the major difference with a Pascas Care Centre. In addition to providing a holistic allopathic and complementary health care service, we are to address the question of what is the cause of one's discomfort, pain and illness.

Further, we are to address the question of why have treatments previously embraced not been successful in bringing about health to the body?

The answer to all these questions above is now understood. The answer to all the above questions is addressed within the 600 Pascas Papers that are free to all and can be downloaded from the Library Download page at [www.pascahealth.com](http://www.pascahealth.com).

As an adjunct to a Pascas Care Centre are Pascas University and Chaldi College. Within the ambit of this educational unit, we are to deliver the answers and options in managing the situations resulting from these predicaments and many more.

The Pascas Café is an adjunct to a Pascas Care Centre in that it is to assist with one's review of one's eating and drinking patterns. Yes, Fresh is Best, however it is not our food that brings about health, however fresh food does assist. Through the three major elements of a Pascas Care Centre, a way of living can become known for each and every person who may wish to open themselves to the possibilities that will lead to a more vibrant and stimulating life and that is by embracing a 'Feelings First' way of living and Feeling Healing – with Divine Love, then soul healing.

## WHY 'FEELINGS FIRST'

Childhood repression and suppression is the generator of illness. One's forming years, from conception through to around the age of six, is subjected to the impressions and the manner in which one's carers impose their will upon the child.

The nature of that upbringing is directly identifiable with issues that eventuate in later years of any one's life. It has been mapped by many and yet the health care industry is ignoring these underlying causes of discomfort, pain and illness.

**Stay true to your feelings, expressing them whilst longing for their truth.** It's something the mind can't really deal with, it having been programmed to be the controller and master of understanding. But to keep looking only to your feelings is all that's needed without needing to go into the mind side of things unless it's where your feelings lead you to.

**Feelings, once you start allowing them to have their say, are far more interesting than anything the mind might be.** You can use your imagination to fantasise about all sorts of things, and some people consume their whole life with such indulgence, however **when you start living more closely to your feelings, your feelings might not be so varied, however when and how you feel them, and what they lead you into seeing about yourself and life, will be far more fascinating than anything your mind could conjure up.**

There is never going to be a remedy that people can take that will heal themselves on any level. **The remedy is the truth we're revealing to yourself through your feelings. All the rest is simply an add-on.**

**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

## **GROWTH and PROSPERITY of HUMANITY:**

Should you consider all the contents of the ‘Cleansing the Soul’ diagram that follows, you will also see that it is the Feeling Healing process with the Love that ‘forgives our sins’! It also the Feeling Healing process with the Love that brings about health of our bodies due to the removal of negative issues – suppressed and repressed emotions.

It has been explored and determined that the only way too successfully ‘treat the cause of illness rather than merely suppress the symptoms’ is to bring about the conditions that enable the dissolution and removal of negative emotions, errors within our personality. It is the energy blockages that occur within our spirit body, resulting from stagnation of energy flows frustrated by the emergence of unloving and harmful emotions, that subsequently emerge as discomforts in our physical body, then as pain, and then as illness, that needs to be addressed to bring about a permanently healthy physical body.

As we embrace Feeling Healing and receive this high octane fuel – the Love – do we bring about the aid and growth in our personality to step over and above past habits and practices that bring about harm to others as well as to ourself as well as to our physical body.

No amount of personal self-determination and self-discipline can remove man-made negative issues, which we progressively infused into our personality from our very early years, without great perseverance and a long period of endeavour. It is only with Feeling Healing and the Love that we can make significant progress in our personal growth within periods of time.

This is the greatest gift to humanity and it is universally available for the asking. A personal longing and desire for the Love will never be withheld – you will always be answered with the subsequent inflowing and infusion of the Love as and when you desire and long for it with humility and love.

“This Love comes to man by the workings of the Holy Ghost, causing this Love to flow into the heart and soul, and filling it, so that all sin and error must be eradicated.” Jesus 24 Jan 1915

“So long as a man rejects the influences of the Spirit (Holy Ghost) he sins against it, and such sin prevents him from receiving this Divine Love; and hence, in that state he cannot possibly be forgiven, and be permitted to enter into the Celestial Kingdom (Heavens) of the Father.” Jesus 3 Mar 1915

“‘God is a God of love, and no man can come to Him, unless he receives the Love of the Father in his soul.’ As men are by nature sinful and inclined to error and the violation of God’s laws, they can be redeemed from that sin only by obtaining this Love; and that can be obtained only through prayer and faith in the willingness of God to bestow this Love upon whomsoever may ask for it. I do not mean that there must be formal prayers or compliance with any church creeds or dogmas; but the prayer that is efficacious is that which emanates from the soul and earnest aspirations of a man. So let men know, that unless they have the real soul longings for this Love, it will not be given to them – no mere intellectual desires will suffice. The intellect is not that faculty in man that unites him to God. Only the soul is made in the likeness of the Father, and unless this likeness is perfected by a filling of the soul with the Divine Love of the Father, the likeness is never complete.” Jesus 3 Mar 1915

This awareness is what Pascas WorldCare shares with all.

**Note:** Following the writings of James Moncrief, one could consider that any reference to the Father, by other relevant writers, may be read as a reference to ‘our Mother and Father’. Further, when considering soul healing, then reference to Divine Love could be referred to as ‘Feeling Healing with Divine Love’.



## **CLEANSING the SOUL:**

Years and years of personal endeavours to step away or above harmful habits and personality traits that are harmful to others and one's self have been mainly futile. We all want to grow in our love for ourself and of others.

Our beautiful loving personality that we are blessed with at conception / incarnation becomes encrusted with errors and personality issues of those around us, particularly during our early childhood. The personality of those living around us, during our early years, becomes encrusted over our pristine soul thus clouding our radiance into dullness. We become mind controlled!

Our Heavenly Parents want what is actually best for each of us and there is a source of light that's willing to give it to each of us, but only at our soul and spirit's quest for union with the divine. Not our ego's need for things.

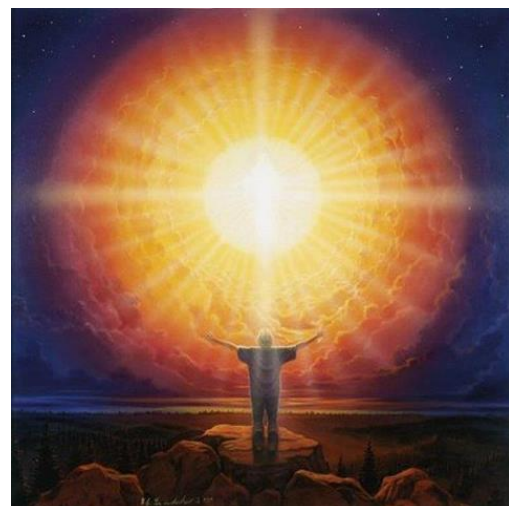
It is only with our Feeling Healing and the infusion of the Love, that the Mother and Father conveys via the Holy Spirit, do we start to dissolve negative issues, habits and personality errors from our soul and personality. Our personality is part of our soul structure.

All we need do is ASK for this Love. An earnest longing and desire for the Mother and Father's love will never be withheld, it will shower over our spirit body, the template of our physical body, and be absorbed into our soul. As the Love permeates through our soul, errors of personality will slowly but surely dissolve.

Over time, as we progress along our path of asking for and receiving this love, the natural love which we were blessed with prior to conception will be progressively transformed into Love that is Divine. This Divine Love will slowly emerge as radiance through our being.

With Feeling Healing and this Love we find harmful habits and personality traits become a distant memory. With this Love, we find ourselves unable to harm others or ourselves. With this Love we find our quality of life blossom and joy starts to emerge in all aspects of our living.

With this Love we become immortal. With this Love we become fitted for the Heavens that the Mother and Father have prepared for us all. Just ask and faith, love, and happiness will follow. Yes, just ask!



**JAMES REID message to JAMES MONCRIEF:**

Wednesday, 28 December 2016

Hello James, my name is James Reid, you've read a little of my work concerning the Divine Love so I believe?  
(James Reid and John Doel were close friends.)

James Moncrief: Only a little, however I am aware of you, and I've thought about speaking with you.

James Reid: Yes, and so it's been organised that we meet like this. Richard you understand was my main contact in spirit, it being easy to write with him because of him being my brother, and so it is Richard who is organising our meeting now. He, along with others whom he works with over here suggested I make contact with you because you have now met John Doel (JD) and I wanted to tell you both something about my New Life.

Other than being the most incredible experience I've ever had, dying and realising I am not dead and starting out afresh in spirit, even though I knew I would – there is certainly nothing like the real thing!, I have been flat out trying to assimilate, not only to my new surroundings, but to the information that's raining in upon me by the day as I struggle to understand all about the Healing which you are revealing.

For yes, I too, like many who have embraced the Padgett Messages, believed that I was making good progress transforming my soul because of partaking of the Love. However, like so many, I was mistaken not understanding about the significance of the Healing. So now, like others before me, I am living in the third Mansion World in what could be termed a share house together with other spirits who are on the same level of truth as I am, we all starting out to do our Healing in earnest.

Richard opened my eyes to the Healing when I'd 'found my feet' and have they been opening ever since! – I had no idea. I was slightly aware of your existence back on Earth but was put off by remarks others made about you, lumping you in the 'gone off the track' category with the likes of AJ Miller. But now I understand the difference and all I can say is Boy of Boy, I am stunned by the enormity of it! Now I wish I could go back and amend some of what I wrote with Richard, however it's too late and it doesn't really matter as he has explained to me for it will stand as part of the legacy of people who were intent on adhering only to the Padgett Messages unable to advance any further with their feelings. That, as Richard has helped me understand, which he says you've written about (I've not actually sat down and read any of your work), is part of the denial of truth and denial of Jesus and Mary and our Mother and Father. And I can see now that as much as I loved Jesus, it's not really about him for the time being (and now I understand also Mary Magdalene), but about doing our Healing so we can ascend the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, heal ourselves and become Celestial, and then it is all about Mary and Jesus.

Yes, I understand that now, and the value of all you are revealing, but it's going to take some time I think before others who are like how I was, open their minds to your work. However that's not for me to worry about, as I've got enough on my plate with my bad feelings starting to rush up in me each day pushing me to express them so I can uncover their truth.

So I am starting my Healing, I am settling into my new life with my new friends, and I've been invited by John's spirit group to sit in with them and attend their meetings with John. (And John, they do have meetings with you!) I have been told that because I was fairly good at receiving the thought impressions from spirits, so I will be fairly good at giving them from spirit to people on Earth, so they are keen for me to work in assisting John.

And to you directly John, as I know James is going to pass this onto you, I want to say I am very pleased to say I am 'alive and well', and yes, it's all it's said to be over here and a million times more. Now,

down to some business. I've been advised by your group and Richard that they want me to convey certain things to you, nothing too specific, as I'm not allowed to be just yet, certain 'other events' have to take place before I and other spirits can be, however generally speaking I can say some things to you which might be of some help.

Concerning the Pascas Papers, I'd advise you not to sweat too much about them, there is time for them to be done and they will look after themselves so to speak. What is more important is for you to familiarise yourself with James' work so you understand the basic fundamentals. And all you read of his work is going to have an affect on you, and this will be good, for it is all part of the preparation of what's to come for you; and that preparation will be two-fold: first, personally, setting you up eventually for your spirit life; and secondly, setting you up for what you'll be doing for the remainder of your Earth life. And I know this might sound like an obvious thing to say, however I'm sorry my friend but I can't be more specific at this time.

But I can say, things are changing for you all, and they will keep changing for change is very much in the air. As James is revealing the whole shift of focus on Earth and over here in the Divine Love worlds and with the Celestials who attend to Earth is to do with the Healing. Mary and Jesus are sort of being put further to the background, so the focus on the Healing can come to the fore. And I have not as yet seen them as I am told they rarely visit Earth now, leaving things to become more focused on the truth of the Healing and what is to come regarding the Healing. For as you now understand John, there's really no point in humanity going on if it doesn't do its Healing. So the Healing is going to become the biggest thing, it has too, because humanity can't go any further into its denial without all but destroying itself, this much I can now see for myself.

Anyway John, as you are aware, you are being well guided, you won't do anything wrong, it's all going to transpire as it's meant to. And nothing will be asked of you that you can't cope with, and I understand now having been privy to some of your latest thoughts and feelings, that you are able to cope with a lot.

And so before I go, I want to add that so far as I can see, I support what James has said regarding Mary and Jesus and the Mother and Father. I am enjoying embracing the Mother with the Father in my prayers, and I acknowledge Mary to be equally as important as Jesus, they being soulmates, and I'm still understanding how much so and what it all means.

So I won't keep you any longer James, and I doubt we will speak again like this. I just wanted to say these things to yourself and John. My life now is dedicating myself to my Healing because I too want to become a Celestial as soon as I can; however I also understand the Healing is a process and time is required to uncover all the truth my soul will want me to understand about myself and my life. But still, the drive is strong in me now, and getting stronger by the day, to get stuck right into my bad feelings and set about expressing them the best I can.

So I wish you both well, and we'll be 'looking in on you' from over here, and we'll meet when your time comes for you to leave Earth and come into the glorious spirit worlds.

All my love to you both,

James Reid, now resident of the first proper Divine Love world, the third Mansion World.

James Moncrief: James, before you go, can I please ask you a question?

James Reid: Certainly James, go ahead.

James M: You're not just saying all you said about Mary and the Mother for my sake are you, because it's what I want you to say.

James R: No, not at all James. I wouldn't come to you like I have to lie and appeal to your ego. However I do share your concerns because I too had them when on Earth. And I know you are not asking me this question so as to verify what you already understand, as your truths are cemented in you and nothing is going to shift them, but asking me this question to see what I would say for the benefit of those people who might be suspicious about such things.

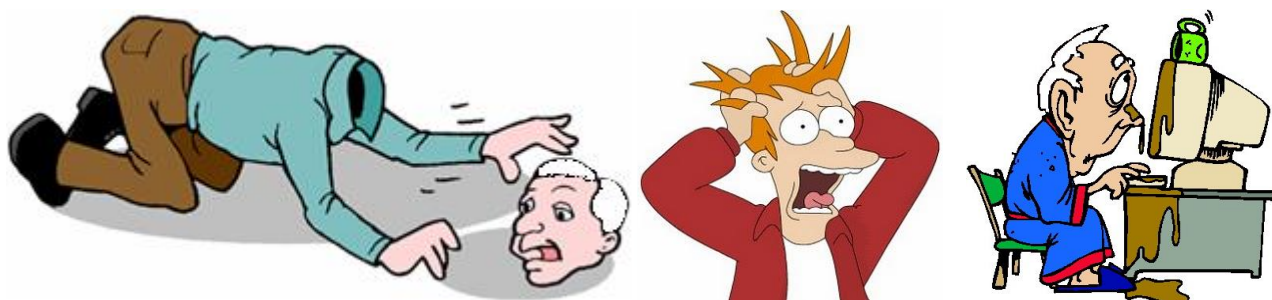
And really there is nothing I can do to convince anyone on Earth about anything I say. We all have to work it out for ourselves, through, as I now understand, our feelings. And when you do, your feelings, so I am told, tell you all you need to know, and if you need to know something else, then you'll get new feelings. And so as long as your feelings remain true and keep making you feel good about what you know, then you will keep going along that way, and if they make you feel bad, then there's more for you to uncover through them that might affect the way you see things.

And it's funny to me now, my writing like this to you, for now the shoe is on the other foot, now I'm the 'wise' spirit talking with you on Earth. So all I can say James is, all I said is true for me at this point. I'm not making it up, and I'm not trying to have one over you or anything like that. If I still believed what I did on Earth I wouldn't come to you like this... and then you could ask, yet how do I know it is James Reid and not some spirit merely pretending to be him? And you can't know the answer to that James, other than to go with your feelings again and see what they make you feel. It is, as you know, all we have, feelings, there is nothing else, and as you're all flying blind on Earth, so you have to rely on your feelings even more so, for at least over here we have a host of more advanced spirits we can talk with, but you don't have that luxury, so you're far more on your own.

James M: Thank you James.

James R: It's my pleasure James, and as I said, all the best to you and John; and things so I am told will amaze you both, and things are changing and you'll both be surprised with what transpires. Goodbye now – James Reid.

James Reid passed over on 22 June 2016



**John may have lost his head, but with all the James's talking and writing at once, there continues to be only one John the Typist!**

**JAMES REID message to JAMES MONCRIEF:**

Tuesday, 3 January 2017

Hello James Reid, I've been feeling you pressing on my mind again, please go ahead.

James Reid: Yes I have James, in answer to your call – your thoughts about speaking with me again. And even though I said I probably wouldn't speak with you again, so here I am, and you know how it is...

James Moncrief: Yes, as soon as I say something is going to happen or not happen the opposite occurs – I'm trying to learn to not say anything like that, or if I do because the situation calls for it, then to at least know it's only for that moment and anything might happen in the next moment.

James R: Yes, and so here I am wanting to tell you other things.

James M: And before you do, could you please clear up my misunderstanding about Richard, I thought reading some of your messages with him that he was your brother who was in spirit, however JD (John Doel) says he read in your messages he wasn't your actual brother so was just calling himself 'brother' as we're all brothers and sisters in life.

James R: No, he was not my familial brother, he was as JD says, a spirit from many years ago who is, so I've since found out, part of my soulgroup, and he was 'assigned' to speak to me concerning things to do with the Divine Love and whatever else I wanted to know.

James M: Okay, thank you, I understand; but then I wonder: why didn't you correct what was in my mind, even going along with it when we spoke the other day?

James R: Because there was no need to James, it wasn't important, and in fact I could even see that it would lead you to questioning it and so wanting me to speak with you again. And even though I said that I'd probably not speak with you again, still that was also something I felt at the time but suspected it might not be true. Not everything is perfect over here James, it's just the same as what we have to deal with on Earth in many ways.

James M: Which is also something I wanted help to understand if you wouldn't mind: How is it that you actually communicate with me? We were talking about it in the car, would you mind helping me to write what you said.

James R: Not at all. As you understand it all works with and through thought forms over here. It's all mental telepathy although we do open and shut our spirit body mouths; but really our thoughts are conveyed via thought circuits that connect us all, all our minds. And it's actually the same with you on Earth although those circuits and thought forms aren't as obvious as they are over here and you've learnt how to rely heavily on the words spoken.

So what happens is, I think what I want to say to you, and I can think things and hold them in my mind, just as I could when on Earth, or I can think spontaneously. And over here as we think things and hold the thoughts in our mind, we can then to some degree (that degree getting better as we ascend), order or structure them so in the end they of themselves can become quite a package, even one could say, an art form, which many spirits pride themselves on.

So I have various thoughts I want to convey to you. I am holding them in my spirit mind, then we start making contact, your mind and mine, and I start 'delivering' my thought forms. And these are what you felt this morning, various thoughts of mine being impressed on your mind, and then they are there in



your mind waiting like aircraft in a holding pattern before they descend onto the runway.

And the difficulty you have, and I understand it all too well as I had it to when conversing with spirits (when I was alive), is that you don't know whether to engage those thoughts there and then, or wait for a more convenient time. And because you feel them all banking up within your mind, they exert a pressure, which can bother you, and it used to bother me too, until you finally sit down and write them out.

Now what happens is you can express them as you sense them coming into your mind – you could speak them through there and then, but that's not always convenient. Or you can wait allowing them to gather until you are ready, which you have done, and now we can talk together like this. So what I do is work with those thought forms which I still have in my own mind and which I have already imparted to you, organising them as we converse, so activating the relevant ones as we move along in our conversation.

James M: Yes, that is exactly how it is. And so what about when I feel I can't step outside certain boundaries, like for example in the car I was thinking how old were you when you died and what did you die of, and I feel I can't get the information from you – but why?

James R: Because you didn't know me well enough, you have no frame of reference within your mind in which to relate to me. And I can't impose such information on you. And you, as it's the same for us all, have a certain, which mostly we're not aware of as I have come to understand over here, a set of parameters we are to work within in which spirits have to comply, and yours are wholly to do with the truth, such as working things out like this. So for you to gain superfluous details like how I was when I passed, is not part of your equation, and really you're not interested in such information preferring to get on with the work at hand, which I might add, you're very good at, all when it concerns understanding things to do with the Truth.

James M: Yes, I understand, that is how I feel it is for me.

James R: So really there's no point in my telling you such things because you probably won't believe what I say anyway, and as there are other ways for you to find out such things, such as asking JD, then those sorts of details are merely side issues and are distracting you from the work you want to do. And as you have only a limited time in being able to converse with me, so even more importantly you want to get on with it, which is what we are doing, because these things we're talking about are what you're interested in and want to know.

So as with all channels, they will work within very specific and defined guidelines, and just as you are only interested in furthering your understanding of the truth, another channel might only be interested in all the personal details of the spirit he or she is speaking with. Does that help you James?

James M: Yes, thank you, it does. I've always wondered about that.

James R: Yes, and so if you were for example speaking with your brother who had he died before you, then because your rapport would be greater with him having had more to do with him and so being more familiar with him – having a shared history and so personally knowing him, then you'd be able to freely discuss a much wider range of topics than you can with a spirit, such as myself, who is all but a stranger. So the more our relationship develops, as with any relationship, so the more you'd be able to get closer to me and the more I could with you, notwithstanding our level of truth, for the level of truth has to be compatible. And as you are much more advanced than I am, so I am learning more from you by attuning myself to your mind than you are from me, even though it might not seem like that.

And although you are very advanced in your Healing James, whereas I am only just starting out, I do however have certain advantages over you when it comes to understanding spirit life, simply because I am here living in spirit and you are not. But still, which might interest you to know, your spirit light along with Marion's is much stronger than what I'm used to dealing with in those spirits on my level of truth, so I have to do all I can to keep my mind from reeling under the strain of it. And so because of this, I have come well prepared in what I want to say to you, because were I just to speak off the cuff, it would be very difficult for me, something I'd have to get more used to.

And it's the same for me when Celestials like Richard visit me, I can only be in their light, and they are toning it down significantly, for short periods of time, which is all right as it then limits the amount of time they can be with us because we are after all meant to get on and do our Healing ourselves and so without always needing, or getting reliant on, the higher spirits help. So with them we mostly look to them as being literally the shining examples of what we want to become, with them imparting certain bits of information when we require it.

James M: You used the word aircraft, but before I settled on that word to write it, my mind was saying aeroplanes, planes, then, air-o-planes, as if the air was important in some way, and finally settling on aircraft: Can you please tell me what was going on in my mind then, as that sort of thing often happens when I speak with spirits – mind you, it happens when I speak to Marion too, which gives us both the shits.

James R: Its how you mind works James, how it's been 'programmed', how the circuits formed as you were growing up. Your mind has what you might term 'glitches', everyone's mind does, and so when a certain word comes to mind, and in this case I'm putting that word into your mind, you are not thinking of it yourself, your mind takes it and then plays with it like you most likely did when you were a child. And I can 'see', literally, for I can see by attuning my mind to yours through the energy of both our minds, that this word has for whatever reasons, which you'd be able to find out for yourself through your Healing, triggered this response in you, and then it's my choice to either allow your mind to settle on its own word or I can impose a little more light and thought on your mind making you settle on the word I want to use, which you allow me to do, it all being part of the skill of being the receiver of a spirits mental impressions. And on my end, so I've been told since I've come over, it becomes part of the skill of the spirit to learn about such peculiarities of the one it's speaking to. If they communicate a lot they can easily see a word coming up that might cause such a delay and so override it by asserting itself. So in future if we were to speak more, when aircraft comes into play I would know the hesitation in you as your mind did it's programmed thing and so assert more light to keep you going with the word aircraft jumping over or breaking through that obstacle. And I would imagine such highly evolved spirits like Mary and Jesus can easily see such mental disturbances and easily know how to combat them, but for me, it's all new being on this side of spirit / mortal communication. Which I will add, I am very thankful to you for James, for I am learning a lot; a lot came out of my previous communication with you, a lot that was unexpected, and it's helping me to decide if in fact I would like to try my hand at establishing contact with someone on Earth who is doing their Healing and would like to speak with a spirit like myself. But that's a little down the track for me, yet still, it is bringing about certain feelings in me which I like the feel of.

James Reid passed over on 22 June 2016

**JAMES MONCRIEF enquiring about SOLID INVESTMENT:**  
(part of message)

Friday, 10 March 2017

James Moncrief: I'd like to speak with anyone up there and in there who is involved directly with John and what he's doing with the Solid Investment.

Yes James, I'll speak with you, my name is Zarange and I'm one of the Melchizedeks overseeing John and all the mortal spirits who are involved with him.

James: Have I spelt your name correctly? (Originally James spelt it as Zerange.)

Zarange: Yes, well enough for you to relate directly to me. And yes, I am part of the group of Melchizedeks working with you. There are numerous groups organising numerous things, all of which will be made known to you in due course.

James: When I finish my Healing?

Zarange: Yes, but some things before that too.

James: Ok. So Zarange, what's going on with John and all of this money thing?

Zarange: I can only tell you a small amount, however it should be enough to satisfy your curiosity for the time being.

We are ensuring that John receives all the necessary money for him to do what he will need and want to do, this being a way for money to come to him that will be free from entanglements, he being entitled legally to it. And from then, he will be able to build on it, so as to finance that which he is going to do.

James: And you mean the Pascas Care Healing Centres he wants to do?

Zarange: Yes, along with other things, other things he's not as yet aware of, but things as he says, will come into his orbit in time.

James: And Zarange, I get the feeling that somehow you intend keeping this all separate from the world – the main stream – as in the governing bodies and political structures?

Zarange: Yes, we are going to help you both create a world within the world so to speak, all so people will have the chance to have access to your work, and so to work on themselves to heal themselves of their rebellion and default. It's to 'Earth' a small portion of the Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds, and then later into this, a small portion of the Celestial spheres. So people will have a direct connection with us over here, those people intent on uncovering the truth of themselves through their feelings and longing for the Divine Love. All the rest John will provide will be ancillary to this.

James: So Divine Love Spirituality is to be the core or a subsection within what John envisages?

**THE CHANGE**

Zarange: Yes, and he sees it that way too, now, he's been changing a lot the more he reads and the more we impress upon him the fundamental importance of your work. It all hinges around you and Marion, there is nothing else, it's the way, and the ONLY way for humanity to heal itself, so it's given top priority because it's time now for The

Change because of you and Marion being here and healing yourselves.

James: So nothing and no one will get in the way?

Zarange: That's right, they will not be allowed to interfere. Many will try, but they will quickly see that it won't be in their best interests to keep going that way. Many people will try and hijack the funds, all the usual goings on that happen all the time, but we will see, through the manipulation of light from our side, that such things will not gain any traction. It's very easy for us to work such things from over here, very easy to put the fear of god, so to speak, into someone should they proceed against what we want to do. And we now have all the authority to do it, to influence and interfere with humanity in this way because of what you and Marion have done and are continuing to do. With each passing day you give us more authority, and very soon we will have absolute authority, it's nearly there, just a little more, and it will coincide with John's funds being released to him and the others who will work with him in setting up that which will essentially be the way to distribute the truth you and Marion are revealing.

Neither you, James, or Marion will be travelling throughout the world, however it will be essential that the truths are made accessible to as many people as possible, this being so the status quo so far as the religions and New Age mind agenda's are overwhelmed. They will not give up their control, but at least an alternative will be presented alongside them. And gradually elements of your work will filter through to mainstream decreasing the power of such controlling institutions and beliefs.

James: And what about all I read about war and the financial crisis, even the whole system coming apart, won't all that effect John's money – as in he losing it once he's got it?

Zarange: No, because it's going to be protected. I can't tell you the details as yet, however they will come to light when required. And so far as war and the financial crisis, yes, such things are to happen, however they will be in a limited capacity, the powers that be don't want to lose all they have, they only want to rattle and upset so they can gain more control.

James: And what about the cataclysmic changes, like what David Montaigne has written about – is anything like that going to happen?

Zarange: Yes, but not as he has projected, it's all going to happen once you and Marion have gone. So a lot of what you and John will be setting up and leaving behind will be so as to give the people who survive such changes the ability to start anew. The changes will shed much of the control, giving people the freedom to live true to their feelings and to create new ways of going about things. But that is all after you've done what you and Marion will need to do.

James: So what has David Montaigne uncovered, as it sure makes sense in some ways?

Zarange: He's uncovered the truth that the end of the world is to come, but not as he suspects, as he is only looking at it from a material perspective. He doesn't understand that it all applies to you and Marion, as you will see by the dates he has predicted. The 'Earth changes' will happen later, which if he were to look and study further understanding that what he has written about actually applies to the spiritual level of things, he would then see new evidence of the material – physical – changes.

James: So the Pole Shift will be as severe as it is talked about?

Zarange: Yes, very much so, a gigantic change to the surface of the Earth thereby affecting the lives of everyone. There will be more information made available in advance of it for you to reveal, however

for now, it's not for you to concern yourself with it, and the world is not going to end as you know it in three years' time.

James: Ok, however the three years does in some way apply to Marion and I?

Zarange: Yes, and to all John will be doing with you both.

James: Nothing further on that –

Zarange: No, sorry James, I can't at this time.

James: Alright, so how are you working with John – and who is?

Zarange: We oversee a band of very knowledgeable mortal spirits who are all Celestials and have all been involved with the goings-on on Earth in one capacity or another during their lives and time in spirit. They are all specialists in their fields and John has been guided to touch on all the necessary elements through his life so as to enable his 'spirit advisors' to share their thoughts and inspiration with him. And he feels totally in their capable hands – as he should – as he will need to feel. But nothing will be too much for him or stress him when it all starts to get rolling. He will easily be able to deal with it, with the right people to help him doing so on Earth too.

You must understand, James, it's for humanity to solve its own problems. I know you do understand this, and have been wondering how much you should get involved and how much you should let it all go and let others do whatever they feel. And this you will negotiate right the way through the rest of your life – sometimes more, other times less. But it's for these mortal spirits to do what they feel they want to do. They come to us for advice and we provide it, however as much as we can, which is always what they want, things are left up to them. And there are many, hundreds of thousands of Celestials actively involved in all the varying parts of what's taking place. And these are just the central ones, as there are millions more involved as you move away from the John and the core. However as you sense, John is the central focus for the time being.

He will divest himself of this position when the time comes, as there will be others to carry the flag so to speak, but for now, and for this crucial and highly irregular juncture in humanity's history, he is the man in the driving seat. And he feels he is being driven along, and all help will be provided for him to use as he understands, as it's been happening for quite a time. And he can easily shoulder the strain, particularly now that you and Marion have come onto the scene, because as he shifts his focus, so he feels you are able to help him, which you will do, just as he will help you. It will be an equitable partnership. And currently you are both building an appreciation of each other.

And as you will forward this 'message' to him, so I will say to you John that you will have to stand firm in your conviction as to whom you tell what you do. You might for sentimental reasons like to involve someone at some time, but your feelings will say no; or even yes, at other times for other reasons, and these feelings will be how you can live true to your feelings in your limited way. You don't have to concern yourself too much with doing your Feeling-Healing yet, there is plenty of time in spirit for that, for it's more important to keep yourself happy so as to do the work that's being asked of you. But you understand this as you can already feel such feelings, which are true and will only get stronger.

The main thing for you to both to understand at this stage, which is why you are now writing with me James, is that nothing will stand in the way of what you are both to achieve, it can't, it just can't happen because of the Laws of Truth. And that is all coming about because of the work you and Marion are



doing on yourselves. What you do is opening the doorway for this with John and all who are with him. It's been like that all the way along.

So the long convoluted way John is to receive the money is all a reflection on a time level of the long convoluted way that you and Marion have worked through your Healing. The two are inextricably linked, even though it might be hard to see it from your side, but to us we can't do anything before you and Marion do what you are doing so far as healing the negative unloving circuits within yourselves.

For as you do it within yourselves, so you are opening the doorway for humanity to do it too, to follow your lead, which Samantha (in England) is the first, and of which others will follow. But for every person who will fully commit to their Healing, there will be a host of other people who will be more than happy to just understand parts of it with their mind and contribute through their untrue lives, all of which is necessary to bring about the desired end result. So it's not necessary for only people doing their Healing to be involved, there will be a minority of people who actually want to do their Healing and achieve much with it, but a majority still involved in helping that minority in one way or another, even if they never know that is the help they are providing.

James: It's funny writing all this with you Zarange, when Marion and I are working through our not being soulmates (soul partners – one soul manifests two personalities), that we feel we'll complete our Healing and then separate – at least that's where we are at presently, which of course can swing around the other way to where we're back together, but it's been a very trying time of late, which I'm sure you're aware of.

Zarange: Yes, but all necessary to break the controlling beliefs you have. You need to become in a sense, two completely free people, being your true selves before you meet as soulmates (soul partners). It's all happening round the wrong way; by rights you shouldn't meet until you are both of a Celestial truth, however as you both need to do your Healing, so you can help each other experience a completely unloving relationship together. You can't have more of a full relationship experience in the negative, than that of you both being soulmates and hating each other knowingly, knowing you are not loving, knowing you are both so fucked, knowing that neither of you have any love within you, this being what you need so as to break all the unloving controlling beliefs within. So ironically, the more you reject each other, even though you both refuse to leave each other, the closer you are becoming, because you are steadily clearing away all that's keeping you apart, all the untruth that you both received from your parents. So the truer you can be to it all, the more you can agree that you don't love each other, that you even hate each other, expressing all those terrible feelings, so the truer you are both becoming, which in the end will be the basis of your love for each other. And whilst you are both anti love, so anti each other, so you can't see or sense or feel what I am saying, but you can both perceive it, should you want to acknowledge those perceptions.

James: I think they are only wishful thinking.

Zarange: So you are to stay true to that James – you know how it is.

James: Yes. Well thank you Zarange, that's probably enough for the time being. Can I speak with you again if I feel to?

Zarange: Of course James, you can speak with any of us, we are always on hand to provide you with the necessary assistance. And more of that will be forthcoming as you complete your Healing. You will need our understanding so as to understand what our plans for humanity are, for you see, it's our doing, the Healing of humanity, it has been left up to us to formulate the way, that which we are passing onto

the Celestial mortal spirits and the right people on Earth who will be directly involved. We are the governors of Earth, we hold humanity's future in our hands, so what we want is what will happen, it's all our doing, with the rest just being the sideshow being carried out by those power-hungry people and mind spirits who wrongly believe they are in control.

James: You mean like the hidden Zionists behind the scenes manipulating everything?

Zarange: Yes; and within their sphere they can do what they like, which is what you see as what's happening in the world, however within our sphere we are doing what we like, the power being given to us because of you and Marion. And because you (Marion and James) have well ascended in truth above such mind spirits who are trying to assert their control, and their counterparts on Earth, so we have complete dominance. If for some strange unforeseen reason you and Marion decided to stop doing your Healing, all you've done would still be more than enough for us to execute our mandates, you've already gone well past the mark giving us all the power we need.

James: So Marion and I are superfluous?

Zarange: No, not at all, and I acknowledge your sense of humour; however in all seriousness, no, for you are both needed to complete your Healing so as to provide your Spirits of Truth with all their help, so as to help everyone do their Healing on Earth. We are free to set in motion what's needed to end the rebellion and default on various levels, but we are not able to do what your Spirits of Truth will do.

James: Yeah, thanks a lot, you sound like Marion.

Zarange: I'm saying nothing more than what you already know about yourself –

James: Yes, all thanks to her.

Zarange: Yes, for she's the Way of the Truth, and she is leading you, and so the rest of humanity by default, out of its rebellion.

James: Leading us, all of who are kicking and screaming. Alright, as this is serious business, that which I'm feeling from you Zarange, so I will go and see how I feel about all you've said. Thank you for speaking with me.

Zarange: It's my pleasure James. You can alter my name if it gives you trouble. It's not as you've written it now, it's Zarange.

James: I feel now that (some people I know) they will say they will but won't (do their healing) – are you giving me that feeling?

Zarange: Yes. Something to keep in the back of your mind.

James: Alright I will. And I guess other people will be like that too –

Zarange: Yes, many of them. Some will genuinely think they are doing their Healing the right way, like 'desire to be me' did, however will show you they are unable to let go of their mind control thereby deluding themselves they are doing it. And others will say they are, but it will be obvious they are not.

James: Okay, I'll file that away. How is 'desire to be me', is she still working on herself – can you tell

me that?

Zarange: Yes she is, and she's finding her own way. It's difficult for her being an American, many American's will think they get it, but will find it very hard to give up their American superiority, controlling minds allowing themselves to be completely crushed by their feelings, more along the lines of what you've had to go through, compared to Marion who can fully submit to the crushing weight of hers without her mind trying to keep her propped up or lessening the impact.

James: Which is why we weren't born Americans?

Zarange: Yes.

James: And why John and many he will have close help with are Australians?

Zarange: Yes, you are able to go either way, deep into your feelings as Marion has done, or get all caught up in your mind as you have done – the best of both really. And all what's needed to do all you both need to do.

Zarange: And by the way, you will hear from 'desiretobeme' again, she will be ready to work with you again.

James: With the same result?

Zarange: No, she'll be able to move deeper into herself, things in her life will have changed allowing her to be freer to do this. And there will be other people coming wanting to do and committing to their Healing, which will help her and others like her, she won't just have to deal with you James.

James: God, that sounds nice.

Zarange: You don't understand the intensity of your light, the light of your truth, and it's only going to intensify, being too much for a lot of people to deal with, particularly as you near and then complete your Healing. You can feel it growing in your both, and so a lot of people will prefer talking with each other about the Healing, rather than directly with you. Which will actually be a help to you both because it will mean fewer people will place demands upon your time, allowing you to be free to do more with John. Neither you nor Marion is to tie yourselves up with trying to help people do their Healing. People – humanity – are to help themselves, so, each other. They will take what you are revealing, but then work on it amongst themselves.

James: Marion and I have both come to that conclusion, and it is being proved to me more so each day lately as I give my books to people at the Bush Bank (native plant nursery) and see what they say and how they relate to it all.

Zarange: Yes, you'll both have other work you'll want to do. And there will be people who will, as they are doing their Healing, want to help others do theirs. You know how it will go, you can feel it within you, and you and Marion simply wouldn't have the time to devote to the personal needs of what people doing their Healing will need. But you will help by providing them with the inner awareness they'll need to do it, as well as certain outer structures of support, starting with your books and what you will both say to people.

James: And then what I do with John –

Zarange: Yes.

James: Hmm, so I will go now. Thank you Zarange.

Zarange: As I said, you are most welcome James. We won't speak again, I was only to come so as to move structures around in your mind. We will meet and speak when your time on Earth ends. Zelmar (male) will be doing most of our work with you. Zelmar is more attuned to the spiritual needs of you and Marion, whereas I'm more attuned to the helping John and those mortal spirits involved with him.

James: I see – and thank you again. I'm sorry I was a bit-tart, with you, but I'm feeling very fucked off about what I went through today, not being allowed to feel good for any length of time before I feel like I've got to smash myself back down again with yet another brick in the face.

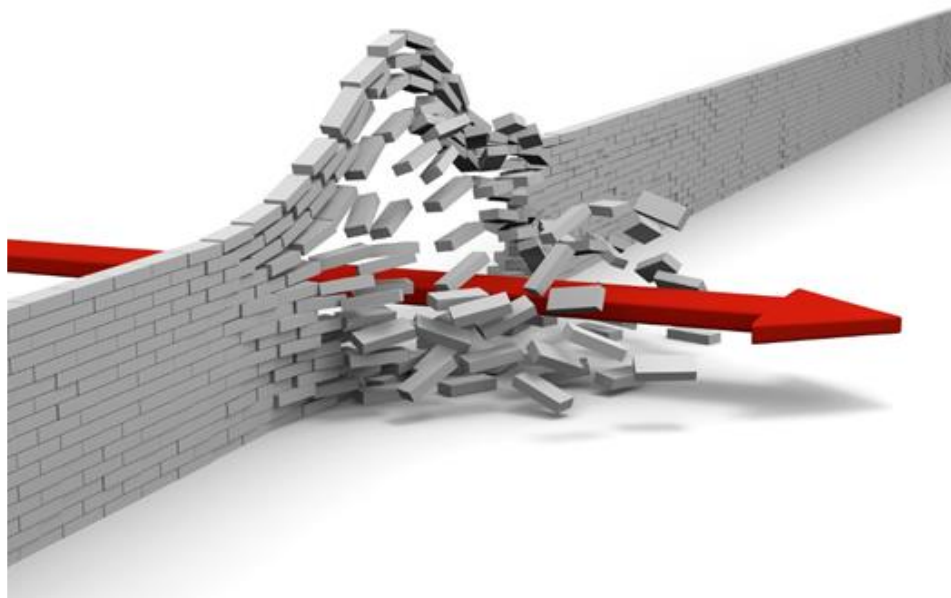


Zarange: I understand James, and no offence was taken on my part. It was in fact a pleasure, as I said, connecting directly with you, something I'd been looking forward to for some time. And you need to work through all you are doing, so it's entirely understandable that you feel angry and some of that will come through to me. But as I said, I understand why you're feeling as you are, and as it has nothing personally to do with me, so it doesn't make me feel bad. I'm just grateful I can help.

James: Thank you Zarange.

Zarange: Goodbye James, I'll leave you now.

*may the odds* —————→  
**BE EVER**  
 —————→ *in our favor*





**God is God, who is our Heavenly Mother and Father, being SoulMates. There is only one Soul that is God's Soul, that being the Soul of our Mother and Father. Our Heavenly Parents are the First Soulmates; The Two Who Are One who have brought us all into being.**

**Jesus and Mary are a son and daughter of God.**

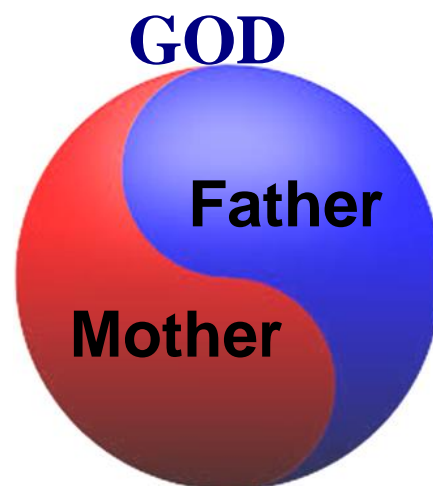


**Jesus of Nazareth and Mary of Magdalene, being soulmates, were both free of sin. Jesus and Mary, combined in their love for us, are our teachers and guidance for us to find our way home to our Heavenly Parents. To start this journey we are to liberate our souls from being entombed within our suppressive minds, through feeling and longing for the truth of our feelings via our soul and peel away our injuries incurred since conception.**

**Give yourself time to consolidate your relationship with our Heavenly Parents through the partaking of Their Love. And whilst you are doing this, you can learn about your healing, all that's involved with it, as there are many willing spirits to share their healing experiences with you.**

**When you are ready, it will start happening simply because you will want it to, it all being orchestrated by your soul. And when that time comes you will have developed a strong foundation in your relationship with the Father and Mother for you to work from. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we're feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us.**

**It is to make longing for God's Love the priority, and then do one's healing; should one want to include God and the Divine Love in one's feeling healing. This is doing your soul-healing as you are seeking to heal your soul of all evilness – of that which made you become evil, and release all the hurt and pain of not being fully and truly loved.**





**LUCIFER REBELION HAS ENDED, and now REVELATIONS for HEALING are HERE:**



**Lucifer soulmate pair**



**Satan soulmate pair**



**Caligastia soulmate pair**



**Daligastia soulmate pair**

**Lucifer** soulmate pair were magnificent beings, a brilliant personality as one. They were designated as one of the one hundred most able and brilliant personalities in more than seven hundred thousand of their kind. From such a magnificent beginning, through evil and error, they embraced sin. They believed that their minds were all powerful and that everyone should be independent and reject the illusionary God and those who lead the path to God, namely Michael of Nebadon (Jesus and Mary).

Very little was heard of Lucifer on Urantia (Earth) owing to the fact that he assigned his first lieutenant, **Satan** (also a soulmate pair), to advocate his cause on our planet. The “devil” is none other than Caligastia (again, another soulmate pair). At the time Michael (Jesus and Mary) was on Urantia in the flesh, Lucifer, Satan, and Caligastia were leagued together to effect the miscarriage of his bestowal mission. But they significantly failed.

About five hundred thousand years ago and concurrent with the appearance of the six coloured or Sangik races, Caligastia, the Planetary Prince, arrived on Urantia. There were almost one-half billion primitive human beings on earth at the time of the Prince’s arrival, and they were well scattered over Europe, Asia, and Africa. The Prince’s headquarters, established in Mesopotamia, was at about the centre of world population.

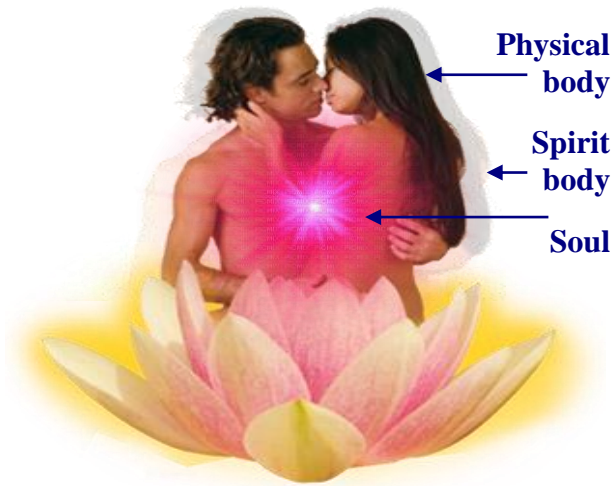
**Caligastia** had been attached to the council of the Life Carrier advisers on Jerusem. Lucifer elevated Caligastia to a position on his personal staff, and he acceptably filled five successive assignments of honor and trust. The Planetary Prince of Urantia (Earth), Caligastia, was not sent out on his mission alone but was accompanied by the usual corps of assistants and administrative helpers.

At the head of this group was **Daligastia** (soulmate pair), the associate-assistant of the Planetary Prince. Daligastia was also a secondary Lanonandek Son. He ranked as an assistant at the time of his assignment as Caligastia’s associate.

Lucifer, with deputy Satan, and lieutenants Caligastia and Daligastia have ingrained into the human psyche to be mind dominated with its errors passing down through all parents, being self reliant and rejecting one’s own soul based feelings that are to lead us to our Heavenly Parents with the truths being provided by Mary and Jesus of Nebadon. Lucifer and Satan were removed two thousand years ago, Caligastia and Daligastia have very recently been removed. Their crimes against humanity make Adolf Hitler appear to be a saint!







## First Parents being First Ensouled Humans

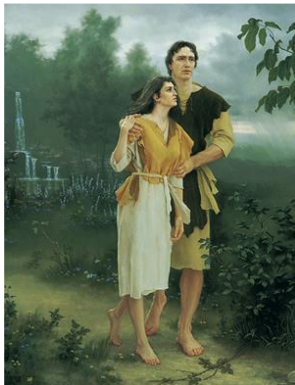
Our first parents, Andon and Fonta (also called Aman and Amon), were the first to exhibit human perfection hunger some **one million years ago**. Andon and Fonta were the most remarkable pair of human beings that have ever lived on the face of the earth. This wonderful pair, the actual parents of all mankind, were in every way superior to many of their immediate descendants, and they were radically different from all of their ancestors, both immediate and remote.



The Lucifer soulmate pair believe that the mind is superior to all things. Thus they convinced the inhabitants of 37 inhabited planets within the universe of Nebadon, including Earth, to become self reliant and abandon God and Their administrative

leadership. The Lucifers brought about the Rebellion on Earth two hundred thousand years ago. So for 200,000 years of spiritual darkness, humanity has suffered the consequences of one's error ridden mind.

# REBELLION



Adam and Eve, the Adamite soulmate pair, came about **thirty eight thousand years ago** to upstep the gene structure of humanity and advance their spirituality.

# DEFAULT

Both Eve and Adam mated with local humans and accordingly defaulted on the plan. They were to breed a superior stock that would then interbreed.

Mary of Magdalene and Jesus of Nazareth, soulmates, **two thousand years ago**, both retained perfection, and during their sojourn on Earth were enthroned as sovereign rulers of Nebadon. **The bestowal of Michael (Jesus and Mary) terminated the Lucifer rebellion.**



The Second Coming, **now in progress**, reveals the availability of Divine Love and the need for each person to engage in the process of Feeling Healing. With the Divine Love then this process is one's Soul Healing.

# BESTOWAL

# REVELATIONS

× 2

# Mother and Father Heavenly Parents

Creator Son & Daughter

Jesus and Mary

Avonals

as soul partner pairs

Trinity Teachers

as soul partner pairs

Melchizedeks – who have taken over from the Caligastians and Daligastians being also all as soulmate pairs.

Mortal Souls – human beings who individualise on Earth, then progress through the spirit Mansion Worlds, then into the Celestial Heavens, and beyond.

Mortal Souls – also being ascending spirits, upon completing their Soul Healing, join with their soulmate, then join their soul group of 24 mortal spirits, being 12 soul pairs. It is only as a soulgroup that anyone can progress beyond Nebadon.

The Paradise Pairs are all ONLY concerned with the SPIRITUAL wellbeing and upliftment of the planets and local universe. Currently to do with Earth:

Mary and Jesus – spiritual wellbeing and upliftment of the whole of Nebadon region.

Avonal Pair – Daynal pairs (Trinity Teacher Daughters and Sons) – Spiritual wellbeing and upliftment of individual planets and their associated Mansion Worlds.

The Local universal Sons and Daughters are all about the running of the worlds under their jurisdiction, and ensuring the higher spiritual elements can be employed, or sent astray, as in our case through the Rebellion and Default.

Lanonandeks – Melchizedeks (and others, such as Life Carriers and Eve and Adam).

As the Lanonandeks all rebelled – the Lucifers, Satans, Caligastias and Daligastias soul partner pairs – so the Melchizedeks have taken over their roles, as well as doing their own.

So the Melchizedeks are the governors, overseers, the administrators and advisors and so on for Earth; they are the ‘controllers’, and they will instigate all that needs to be done to do with the ending of the Rebellion and Default. And they will enlist the willing help of ascending mortal pairs, so the mortal Celestials spirits (soulmates when available, and others waiting to unite with their partner), and at times mortal spirits in the Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds. And the angels help all of us.

Currently the whole of Creation exists for the ascension of mortal souls from their Earth planets to Paradise. It’s all one vast Grand Ascension Scheme. With all the higher and lower spiritual Daughters and Sons, together with all the many different angels and other universal spirit personalities, and even including nature and our very own pets, assisting women and men with their Ascension Journey. It being: and Ascension of Truth. Everything we do is done to help us grow in truth. (Only everything we do in our negative state is to deny ourselves our truth from our feelings, which is why we have to do our Healing.) All women and men are ascending (or growing) in truth through their experiences. And as we grow in truth by looking to our feelings to show us that truth, so we’re ascending, moving inwards and upwards through all the worlds and spheres of the Grand Universe to one day arrive on Paradise and meet our Heavenly Parents. God is providing us, Their children, with this spiritual journey called our Ascension of Truth. And by living true to our feelings, so we are progressing on our true Spiritual Path – our Ascension Path.

THE CHANGE

Saturday, 11 March 2017

James Moncrief further enquiring about ongoing operations:  
Zelmar?

I’m here James, go ahead.

James Moncrief: And you’ve been monitoring my thoughts?

Zelmar (a Melchizedek): As always, however you still need to record them through your writing, so please ask me what you want to know.

James: Having spoken just now with John regarding what Zarange said last night, I was wondering how it is for you over there, as in where you are doing all that you do with us – what’s the set up; how does it work?

Zelmar: It’s all being conducted from a main ‘Battle Room’ (which amounts to about a third of the three Celestial Heavens!) as we affectionately call it, as we’re being able to engage in a more direct way which Zarange spoke to you about. For so long we’ve had our hands tied, however because of all you and Marion are doing, we’re now able to get ‘stuck into it more’, as you might say. Which I will add, we are relishing, we’ve never felt such a common purpose, to hear the rallying call-to-arms, to be able to take the bit between our teeth and get our hands dirty, and the more so with every passing day. Things are only now just beginning in this way, and they will continue right the way through yours and Marion’s life, most of which you won’t know about as it will involve us on the unseen levels, however there is a lot of mobilisation and we’re all very happy to be active finally in it. It’s been a long time in coming, slowly preparing and planning, and now we can ACT.



| AVONAL AGE transitional Celestial administration:                          | Soulgroups No: | No. of Personalities: |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|-----------------------|
| Council of Elders – Pascas central soulgroup                               | 1              | 24                    |
| Council of Elders – Pascas primary support group varies                    | 20             | 480                   |
| Soulgroups helping Pascas and Solid Investment                             | 124,000        | 2,976,000             |
| Soulgroups expanded Pascas and SI Celestial support                        | 12,400,000     | 297,600,000           |
| Soulgroups involved with the ‘Change Over’                                 | 1,240,000,000  | 29,760,000,000        |
| Angels involved – they have been arriving in endless squadrons and legions |                | countless billions    |

So we are working it all from the third Celestial sphere, which enables us to easily oversee the lower two Celestial spheres and all the Celestial mortal spirits and angels involved in all you are doing and what’s to come. It’s going to affect, in one way or another, a huge amount of humanity on Earth and in the mind Mansion Worlds (1, 2, 4 and 6), it’s what we are all working on now, no longer having to keep just plodding away helping people become further untrue to themselves. Now we can keep that going whilst putting into place the systems and action to help those people wanting to help themselves become true. So everyone you reach out to and touch and who starts to even think along the lines of doing their Healing, we can reach out to too.

In the Battle Room we have our main group of governing Melchizedeks and angelic advisors and

helpers. From here we step down the control to ever widening groups, all which end up with ascending mortal Celestial spirits. And these Celestials are not just all hanging around wanting to impart further truths and understandings about things to people who might call upon them, there are some Celestials who willingly want to do that, but the vast majority want to do the things they used to be doing on Earth, so want to be able to work with people in business, in government, in art and in fields in which people are involved yet who also want to incorporate the truths you are revealing in any way.

And as we've told you, these people will receive priority help, as the good 'healing thoughts' and 'thoughts along the lines of the truth' will receive more light from those helping behind the scenes, helping the person feel better about having such thoughts and going that way.

And each day more power is being given to us, power we've not been allowed to have, but power we should have. Power through the light that has been denied us all through the years of the Rebellion and Default. But now we're getting that power back, so we too are able to act and live and express ourselves as we are meant to, not giving over all the time to the rebellious ones. And with the Caligastia's and Daligastia's gone (early 1990s they were spirit world imprisoned), so those on Earth and in the mind Mansion Worlds wanting to have power, which they've always had, will find it increasingly hard to have such power as they are used to, it slowly being removed from them.

Everything is changing James, and everything will change, the greatest change being a whole shift in humanity's consciousness when it finally embraces the understanding that it's living evilly and has been led astray and against what would be best for it. This change all being led from the ground up by people embracing the basic tenets of yours and Marion's work.

So we twenty-four Melchizedeks (twelve soul pairs) sit in counsel inviting those mortal spirits who are intimately involved with us to visit us in our sector on the third sphere. The Celestial spheres above, why Jesus said they were without number, being because they are really for Celestials who are done with the Earth, who are wholly setting out for Paradise; the three with number, being for the Celestials who are still concerned with Earth, having some sort of influence. The higher Celestial spheres are of course all numbered, but it's a convenient way to show the boundary between still being Earth-focused and being wholly Paradise-focused. And a lot of Celestials move straight through the lower three spheres not wanting or needing to have things further to do with Earth, moving directly into their Paradise ascent. And then a lot of Celestials, many whom are still awaiting their soulmates, are Earth focused, including those working in the mind Mansion Worlds.

And the angels take our orders and suggestions, and our 'for your consideration' memos, to the relevant mortal soulgroups who are doing the actual hands-on work. Some of those groups, as Zarange told you, being directly working with John and those people associated with him.

And then there are a vast host of angels that keep those people 'in the light', those people who are working with your truth, or will work with it and are being prepared, protected from the meddling mind spirits; so John is off limits to them, as are you and Marion, they not even seeing or knowing you are there. And the angels can work that anywhere and anytime, and even on Earth, so you could for example walk around and literally not be noticed by people who are in still wanting to maintain their self-denial. The whole 'universe of feeling-denial' and 'feeling-acceptance for the truth', being together in the same space and time and yet kept separate by the light of the truth you are living.

John has a group close to him who have 'set up shop' literally in his house, his new house – yes, they too had to move – on the Earth plane level, however they are not always in attendance in these lower planes with him, but can come down into them at a moment's notice should they want to be closer to



him and whomever is with him. This being necessary at times for them to examine more closely the minds and workings of the people concerned. However, mostly they are kept well abreast of what's going on and what will happen, as their perception ability is quite extensive. When John feels he literally has a visitor, it's more than likely that he does have someone with him in one of the two Earth planes. But for the most part, the Celestials can do what they need do, as his mind is readily accessible to them, from their home base in the third Celestial sphere.

His main group is a soulgroup, so twenty-four mortal spirits – twelve soulpairs – all who are experts in their varying fields of interest, all who can help him with whatever he will want to do. And so it's the same for all the 'main players' so to speak, and then with lesser people involved so a soulgroup will oversee a number of individuals.

John will meet all this overseeing group when he comes over, and he will take up his rightful place in a group that will be for him to carry on such work in spirit as he will be working to help humanity in the years to come once he has completed his Healing, he will have quite a bit to do with humanity for the duration of yours and Marion's age of the one thousand years, so your relationship with him will continue on the other side.

James: And what about Elyon and the Teacher pairs through all this? (Elyon is one of the Teacher pairs.)

Zelmar: They will be specifically working with people doing their Healing. They are not so much involved at this stage with other ordinary mortal things, however will become more so when people who are doing their Healing start living together and start looking to live their material lives in a true state, something that is to happen in future once The Change has taken place.

James: That change being the Earth changes?

## THE CHANGE

Zelmar: Yes, because then will come a whole vibrational shift, so humanity now will virtually cease to be as it is, everything will change, whole new ideas, ways to obtain energy and live, all looking toward the light for those people wanting to progressively end their rebelliousness, all needing to do so, so as to ensure things don't just evolve back to how they currently are; which won't happen, can't happen anyway, because of the vibrational change.

James: So things really are of a low material vibration now, compared to what's to come?

Zelmar: Yes, all in keeping with the **outworking of the Rebellion and Default**. Humanity is so shut off to anything that one's feelings provide, you are all but minds robotically carrying out instructions, nothing is fluid, intuitive and feeling-free. Your whole world can't change as it is, because everyone and everything is so bogged down in the mire of artificial laws and procedures. Look at how difficult it is for people trying to live a different way, one that is 'off grid', they are not supported, and are even looked down upon. You all have to conform, be programmed at home and school, all so you can keep being controlled. However the controllers don't understand they are controlling themselves far more than they are controlling others, so they will be increasingly marginalised unable to see out of the confines of their own box. So they will literally be passed over, passed by, by people seeking to live true to themselves through their feelings.

James: So it all is really going to happen, all with John, his money, the changes – it all seems too unreal, like some fantasy...



Zelmar: You don't have to do a thing James, it's all going to be taken care of for you. You only have to heal yourself, you and Marion, and all the rest is for other people to do. However, of course, you will be very involved in it all; and yes, it's all going to happen – it's all happening now, you and Marion are doing your Healing, and you are both well advanced in it. That is what's happening, that's what has all our attention, that is what this is all about, that is the progress that humanity is largely unaware of presently.

And it's also because of this that you feel inspired to write to us now, and we can be more straightforward with you, not as much as we'd still like to be, however that too is increasing every day with every bad feeling you acknowledge and seek the truth of.

So the whole of the lower Celestial heaven is now fully orientated toward humanity doing its Healing, nothing else matters. And gradually, as more people embrace the truths and start their Healing on Earth, so the Celestial heavens can 'reach down' becoming 'earthed', all until in the far off future, the whole Earth is Celestial.

So this is the real turning point, humanity will never be the same wrongness, the same evil, again the wrongness' writing is on the wall.



Speak to you soon James – Zelmar.

James: Thank you Zelmar.

Later...

James: Me again Zelmar, having finished reading John's Pascas Paper about his life and how it's all come to be that he's in this position; to do with Marion and I; and this Solid Investment money thing; having so much to do with the 'Divine Love movement', and I was wondering, why – why is it all focused around him?

Zelmar: Because he's going to help you do what you and Marion will need to do. Someone has to do it, you can't do it yourselves, you don't have the resources nor the ability to network that John has, as you don't want these things; and besides, as we've told you, it's not for you both, it's for others to play their role in the proceedings, just as it is for myself and what I am doing with you.

James: So you have prepared John for his role –

Zelmar: Yes, all his life, as you've all been prepared all your lives for the various roles you'll play, as you understand, as everyone is prepared for the life they will live.

James: Yeah okay, so what really am I wanting to ask you... I think it's not so much about John, but about these families and individuals greed that he mentioned, the sheer audacity of them to want to accumulate so much wealth all at the expense of so many other suffering people. That we could all have a reasonable level of living, even within our yuk –

yuk

Zelmar: However – to complete your sentence for you – humanity wouldn't then be fully expressing its evilness, would it?

James: No.



Zelmar: So there needs to be such extreme levels of greed and wrongness manifested in these ways, just as there are in emotional and mental and psychic levels; it all has to reach its peak, the worst of the worst, so there has to be the highest amount of suffering, the worst you can get to in your denial of self, feelings and truth, that which the world is now arriving at as seen in all these grotesquely distorted ways.

James: I want to say: stop it, end it NOW!

Zelmar: Which is effectively what you're saying through the doing of your Healing, within yourself to yourself, and to your parents; which in turn comes to the parents of the Rebellion and Default; which in turn comes to everyone rebelling. It's just that it won't, as it can't, happen instantly, however the processes are being put into place for its demise, and so along with the demise of those seeking to have such extreme power over others, both personally and impersonally, individually and collectively.

James: Yes, well I can relate to what you're saying Zelmar, in the small way I've wanted absolute power, so I can see how we all want it, and some people are able to express that through material gain and possessions – wealth and so on.

Zelmar: And it all comes down to the same thing – how you were treated as a child and your unloving relationship with your parents. Nothing more, whether it's expressed this way or that, it all amounts to the same thing, it's what you all have in common, and it's all what each of you, rich and poor, have to heal within yourselves.

James: Is there anything more I can pass onto John?

Zelmar: No, not at this time, it's more for you to understand where he is coming from, and he to understand where you're coming from.

James: And what if none of it manifests, as in I don't complete my Healing, and all I think is rubbish.

Zelmar: Then it will simply be part of what you needed to go through so as to get you to that point where it is all rubbish for you.

James: Yeah great, thank you Zelmar, I think I'll leave it there for now.

Zelmar: You are most welcome James; you know how it is, we're not going to take anything away from you, and we'd never dream of depriving you of any difficulties, for then we'd be depriving you of bad feelings, and so the truth you are to uncover from them. So we'll only help you bring up those bad feelings, so even though a lot of what we say might sound positive, as you are feeling, often that of itself causes more bad feelings for you.

James: Yes, as I'm working through my not allowing myself to feel good feelings for very long or of any intensity, for soon as I feel them I have to do something, like over eat, to make myself feel bad again. The punishment brick-in-the-face cycle.

Zelmar: I'll speak to you soon James.

James: Yes, all right then; it's all right for you, you're perfect and true, you're not having to slog your way through the swamp of untruth. Thank you Zelmar.

My pleasure James.

## END of RELIGIONS

Sunday, 12 March 2017

Hello Zelmar, me again...

Yes James, go ahead.

James Moncrief: I've been reading some stuff on biblical prophecy this morning, mostly to do with Revelation and speculation as to what is to happen now and through the next millennium. And I was wondering if you'd be so kind as to go over some of it with me. I have written with Mary about it, but I can't remember much, so I'd like to see what you say.

Zelmar: Certainly James. I will comment on anything you'd like me to and at anytime.

From what you've just read, as I was attuned to your mind, you can conclude the Age of the Gentiles is coming to pass, culminating in Armageddon in which Israel and Jerusalem are all but crushed out of existence by the Antichrist; however Jesus (his Second Coming), who is the Christ, who really is Moshiaich – King David, comes defeating all the enemies of the Jews, allowing Israel to become the prophesied Promised Land, and thereby the centre of the world of peace for the next one thousand years.

James: Yes, that's about what I understand it to be. So, is that what's going to happen?

Zelmar: No. It's all mucked up. First of all the Bible as you understand is not as the papers within it were originally written, they have been altered, added to and subtracted from over time, so one can't go by what's written solely in it.

And then as you're well aware there are many fundamental errors; such as, Satan, representing the gentiles and working through the Antichrist, can't have his final show-down with The Lord – David who most people believe will be Jesus returning, because Satan is no longer directly affecting the world, having been imprisoned by Jesus and Mary's coming.

And Jesus, were he to come again, would come as he came before, without disturbing the status quo, introducing the truths of the Divine Love, coming with Mary and so on, all of which is not the Jesus who comes wielding a sword that is his voice, using words to vanquish all his enemies.

So it's wrong to even include the name Jesus (but the Christians need to believe Jesus is returning to save them, or else they've got nothing to look forward to), it should be that of David who is going to come and stop the warring parties who are controlled by the Antichrist, defeating him, and then ensuring that the Jews have their Promised Land and live happily ever after being the controllers of the world – the Chosen Ones. With the plan of the hidden secretive Zionists that you're aware of, wanting to enslave the gentiles, the Goyim, using them to do all the hard labour whilst they all live in their exalted state being with God who does everything to make them feel good.



James: Ok, so that makes more sense... so is that's what's going to happen? **""Chosen by God,' eh?  
— What's the catch?"**

Zelmar: Yes, in a way, however there will be no David (Jesus) coming down out of the clouds and taking the chosen off to the Promised Land, either way you look at it: establishing the New Jerusalem on Earth, or in taking them into spirit.

There will be the big battle in which many people die – Armageddon, and it will extend to many parts of the world, not to Australia, and nuclear weapons will be involved, and it will create a hell of a mess and much unhappiness, and out of it will come a peace as humanity learns that it can't carry on like that, that it doesn't do anything positive for anyone, even for the elite who thought they'd be protected from it.

So there is to be an Antichrist figure, and a prophet who accompanies him, and they will cause many problems, some of which people will be able to attribute to prophecy fulfilment, other's not, but that doesn't matter, as they will say it couldn't have all been written down anyway. And basically it's one last huge power-grab by all the main players, it all coming to a head, being not what any of them think it will be, having very dire unforeseen consequences because they are all too blind and greedy to look at what might be the consequences of their actions, all of which will bring about a huge restructuring of the world. And just as the dust starts to settle, and the main players start reorganising themselves, then will come the real Earth changes – The Change, and nothing will be the same ever again.

James: So what about the remaining Jews being in control of the world for the one thousand years?

Zelmar: No, they won't, they will be in control of their own little part, which they'll be happy with, whilst other people and nations will continue to control their parts. But over all, the destruction and devastation will set back humanity so much (together with the Vibrational Change accompanying the Earth Changes), that the power-players of today will not have the power to control or determine the future as they have been doing. It will all be far more localised, more concentrated on survival on a day to day basis, the whole global network as there is today, being shattered and in pieces.

James: But we'll try and rebuild it?

## THE CHANGE

Zelmar: Yes, but it won't happen along the lines of those who want it to be as it was, for the vibrational change will see to that not ever happening again.

You see James, all that you've been reading is about the ending of the gentile age, and so it's the end of the Bible, it's the end of the Jews being the Promised Ones, the end of the Promised Land, the end of it all. After The Changes, it's all new, a new one thousand years with massive spiritual input from us over here in the Celestials spheres, including the Trinity Teacher pairs, with increasingly more people wanting to do their Healing, and so live a higher truth. It's the end of the Rebellion and Default – The End, and so ending all that is part of it, just as is the Bible, so no more Bible, no more prophecy everyone is trying to fulfil. And the Jews themselves believing they are superior and the Chosen Ones, the Christians believing they are the ones Jesus favours, will all gradually fade away. These man-contrived religions are doomed, they will end, they have to end, for if they don't humanity will never free themselves of their control. And humanity's spiritual evolution is soon to take a huge leap forward, look at how advanced your writing is, how advanced spiritually you and Marion are, and you've not even finished your Healing. And yet you are setting the pace, you are what people will aspire to be as, you being Celestials on Earth when you're Healing finishes. And that is the future of mankind, not still bound up in the current religions giving their power to the institution; it will be complete empowerment of the individual. And all to be done whilst the Divine Love remains available through the coming one thousand years.

Then the Divine Love will be withdrawn as humanity works on perfecting its Natural love, for by then it will be back in alignment with how it should have been before the Rebellion occurred; by which I mean, it will be in a way as if the Rebellion and Default never happened, so humanity at those future times will be free to evolve themselves and the world truly, lovingly, without the horrors that have afflicted you all. And then when that natural love perfection has reached the seventh level, equivalent with the

seventh Mansion World, everyone having done their Feeling-Healing and advanced to that level, then another Avonal Pair will come and reintroduce the availability of the Divine Love, it all happening as it should have happened on Earth. Then with the Divine Love available once again, humanity will advance through the seven stages (ages) of Light and Life, with the Morontia Temple being earthed from Jerusem (Jerusem being the home city of the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven / sphere), and direct translation of souls into the first Celestial sphere being what happens at the time of one's death.

So you and Marion and many with you, will be around in spirit through the one thousand years with the Divine Love, then when that is withdrawn, so too officially will your involvement end; and as you leave, so too will many of the mortal spirits associated with you leave, they to carry on with their ascent to Paradise. And I will add, one thousand years is nothing time wise in spirit, all but the blink of an eye, so a lot is going to happen fast for humanity, all being carried along by the new incoming uplifting vibration from the Galactic Core as David Montaigne and others have rightly concluded.

James: Thank you for all of that, which confirms what I've been told and puts the last stuff into a more relevant context. So really all we identify with as being separate race and nationalities is going to change, so the Jews won't see themselves as being so important.

Zelmar: That's right, more a blending of nations, the seeds for which are currently happening now in many countries, such as in Australia. And when people understand that their religions are bogus, that they are not saving them and are in fact doing the very opposite and are hurting them, stopping them spiritually growing, so they will get rid of them, then they will just be ordinary people who've come from different countries and backgrounds, but who can all seek to live happily together through the truth that comes to light from their Healing. There won't be the Muslims, Jews, Christians all wanting to keep separate, so without those titles, there will just be people all freely able to mix and work on healing themselves of all their yuk. And they will say, just as you and Marion do for example, we went to Christian schools, we went to church, we grew up as Christians, but we let all that go, it becoming irrelevant as we started our spiritual investigations, and now through our Healing, we're healing all the problems that they all caused us. But we are people of the world, of one humanity, as we're all children of the same Parents, and we're more than happy to love one another as we love ourselves, all truly through our feelings, and all because we have healed all the unlovingness out of us.

The so-called Age of the Gentiles is coming to an end, it being the end of the Rebellion and Default, and the Jews believing they are going to end up being the chosen rulers of the world are going to be sadly disappointed.

And the enclaves of religious believers will shrink away into oblivion, however within their little mind worlds they will still believe their day will come and new prophecy will be added and they will wait, whilst the rest of the world moves on, slowly bringing them closer to their final extinction. And oh what a glorious day it will be for humanity when the last person gives up his adherence to these truth-denying religions. Then it will be a time of planetary celebration. The old relics are finally dead and buried, and humanity is completely free to perfect its Natural love and then ascend to Paradise.

Thank you Zelmar, that helps me understand it better.

You're welcome James.

And later...

James: So if there's going to be war and it's big, and with all the disruptions and so on, what about John's money, how is that all going to be protected; or isn't it, does that all go up in smoke too? Should

he buy gold with it and stash it in his new pool, the algae would soon grow over it disguising it, no one would ever know. He could turn his pool into a pond (you'll understand the implications of this John, when you read Sage).

Zelmar: No James, the First Payee (Crystal) is going to oversee the money side of things as John says, and she will distribute it so it will mostly be protected from such goings on. When the wars start in earnest, it won't affect the banking and higher echelons, so there will still be room to move, and a lot of it will actually work in her favour. She'll be guided as she already is, that guidance only increasing as it's required.

We can't as yet tell you anything about the money and for what it will be used, that's all to be revealed as required, so first things first – and get the money.

James: So you still reckon it's going to come – and how much, as much as John hopes?

Zelmar: Yes, and I can't say anymore. He'll be pleasantly surprised, and it will be more than adequate to compensate him for all his troubles and for him to do what he wants with it.

James: Alright, so thank you again Zelmar, and I'll go now.

Zelmar: Speak to you soon James. It is truly a pleasure, you have no idea how much of one it really is for us to be able to have any such communication with you, however we are not as yet allowed to convey the pleasure as light and love for you because that would interfere with your Healing.

James: You mean I'd feel so good, so much love from you, that it would take away many of bad feelings of feeling so alone and uncared about.

Zelmar: Yes. Ordinarily, you understand, we the Melchizedeks, would be working hand in hand with you every step of the way, but as we can't, as it's forbidden because of the problems owing to the Rebellion and Default, so you've had to both go it alone, without any help from us, only a little writing like this from time to time. But writing that doesn't include any emotion or feelings of love and happiness from our side, so it all being rather bland and clinical.

James: And that's how Mary and Jesus have approached it as well?

Zelmar: Yes, and all the Celestials; we can't convey our love for you and what any involvement with you makes us feel, and we have many very strong and passionate feelings about it all, we are not just mind creatures devoid of human feelings, we are Sons and Daughters too, and we all feel emotion and feelings deeply.

James: I understand. So again I have to wait for such interaction once I've completed my Healing?

Zelmar: Yes.

James: I've been feeling of late a deep love and closeness for you Zelmar – for all of your kind, I wish I could be with you, working with you all.

Zelmar: It's all part of your awakening to your truth through your feelings James. It's all going to come in time.

James: Thank you Zelmar.



**SPIRIT ASSISTED COMMUNICATIONS**

Monday, 13 March 2017

Note from John Doel: [Hi James M](#)[Can we explore a little further with Zelmar please?](#)[Thank you for referring to First Payee.](#)[How is she being supported, assisted and guided from the 'Battle Room'?](#)

Hello Zelmar again, John has asked me to ask you some questions – is that all right with you?

Yes James, ask away.

John would like to know how the First Payee (Crystal) is being assisted by you over there?

Zelmar – a Melchizedek: She has her own group of Celestial mortal spirits who are linked to yours John and other people on Earth who are all involved in the goings on. Even, you might like to know, to some of the protagonists, for they are also to play their key roles. The Celestials have their fingers in every pie in the world, and more so every day, and they are able to increasingly exert more influence than they have ever done; and soon, more than the mind spirits can. It's a gradual take over, the mind spirits being usurped by the Celestials, whereas up until now it's always been the other way. (\*see below)

You see, it doesn't even really matter anymore as to one's spiritual status, as in the amount of truth one is living, the Celestials are more than aware of, and very adapt at, helping one move deeper into their wrongness, or come out of it, all depending on the person involved.

The overall plan is to 'save' humanity, it is to move humanity into starting to do its Healing. And that plan is gaining power and momentum. And so all yourself and Crystal and others involved with you will be doing is helping that process along in whatever capacity you are to do so. And should someone not want to continue along those lines, so you will feel like you did with Nicholas and Zara, and others in the Divine Love movement, and so leave them out of it. Its natural life, as you honour your feelings, you being moved one way or the other by and through your feelings, so it all gets done as it is meant to.

So as long as you feel like moving with James, and he with you, so the two of you will remain in step with each other, both doing your separate things but still in sync. And so it's with Crystal and all who are involved in the money thing, which you still feel like persevering with. However should you feel you no longer want to, then such feelings of being involved would dissolve away and you'd end it. And it's the same for Crystal or anyone else. You are all being guided and supported by your own souls, we merely learn how to fit in with that, which when you come over here and 'look down into life on Earth' being able to look at all the participating players, and having access to all their thoughts and feelings, you can very easy discern the direction of things and so set about having a discreet influence in it. And as I said, **up until now, until relatively recently, we Celestials have ONLY been allowed to help further the Rebellion and Default with individuals on Earth, we've not been allowed to go against it, we being somewhat as the angels have been.** However now we've being freed up to move directly in opposition to it, something that's new to us, but something we've wanted and long planned for. And although this might be hard for you to understand, still it's what it is.

Jesus came to James Padgett laying the groundwork, but still we could only participate in helping people further their self-denial, as is seen by people receiving messages from the Celestials in the Divine Love movement. But now with James and Marion, so we are to help directly in other ways, and that not just

being only with people who are doing their Healing, but with the whole of humanity.

Unbeknownst to James and Marion, although James has had inklings of this, their lives as they progress in truth are also laying down the law you might say, for how humanity is to conduct itself. And so the truer they become, so the pressure is building for humanity to have to follow and respond in kind, so the truer the world is having to become. But at the moment, which will continue up until The Change, there is considerable resistance to this, with the wrongness starting to fight because it's starting to feel pressured and scared of losing its power – however it's only going to fight amongst itself, and not against you. But it's going to lose, only blowing itself up in the process, and that is all that's going to happen but not so much directly affect you, you being able to work around it.

And I know I can only speak generally, the specifics still I can't come clean on, however it's enough to alter your line of thinking, this being what I'm impressing on you. And it's the same with James. It all being part of your inner changes.



**John:** How long has she been prepared for this seemingly impossible task of freeing up this pool of funds?

**Zelmar:** All her life, just as you have, just as you all have. And all it's putting her through is helping her to understand a great many things about human nature and about herself. This being of course what life does for you all. All of which when she comes to do her Healing, will help her go into the depths of herself that will be required. **Everything that you live is really about: becoming evil, then healing yourself of it; becoming unloving, and healing yourself of being this way, so becoming loving, and all that you do in life is simply the means to help you do these two things.**

**John:** How are we three to work and cooperate together? (Crystal, James and John)

**Zelmar:** That is to be worked out as required. It's not for me to comment on. It will all be done through what you feel. If you feel good about something, you move with it, if not, you don't. And if you are doing your Healing, then all you feel bad about you try hard to bring to light so as to uncover the deeper truths of why you are feeling bad. And if you are not doing your Healing, then you'll just be responding to your feelings without working with them to uncover deeper truth of yourself.

**John:** I have total trust and reliance upon her and respect her incredible intelligence and skills.

**Zelmar:** Yes, all how she is and how she conducts herself makes you feel good, so naturally you want to keep going that way. And that's how it is for all of us. And if anything makes you feel bad with her or James, then you should air those difficulties, even if you can't properly articulate them – its better having such things out in the open, even if you fear they will destroy all the good, for if they are meant to destroy, then that is what is meant to happen. And it will happen anyway if it's meant to be destroyed, however the more open you can be about what you feel, the better for all concerned. However I understand it's very easy for me to say such things, and it's all but impossible for you and nearly everyone to do, however it's still something you can want to do. And even if you can't do it yet, but do want to do it, ways will be made available for something to give.

**John:** How is Joe being assisted in his communications with living parties to gain information of what is unfolding?

**Zelmar:** Through his angelic helpers, who liaise with his Indwelling Spirit. There is no mortal spirit

involvement, it's something personal and private for him to do – and for him to explore. And it doesn't matter that he doesn't know how it happens, just that it can, and he can work out what best suits him in doing it.

And because of you all share the same overall basic motive, so you can all remain linked and helping each other.

And by the way, in time, Crystal and others can make it known that there is a way for other people to share their money, a place they could donate to which is intent on only doing good to help humanity, and a place that is free from the usual political self-interest – a real and true charity. Many people, some very wealthy, would like to be involved in such a project, and in one in which they can trust the motives of the people involved, so feel good that they won't be ripped off – something for you to think about John.

(As if he needs more to think about Zelmar – ha, ha!) James chipping in.

Zelmar: He's more than able to cope with it James, he will exceed his own self-imposed limitations, which he's already done, and it's all only going to increase. John is something of a mystery unto himself, which will become even more so as things progress.

**John: Joe is a form of trans-median that interacts between First Payee and the party being contacted.**

Zelmar: Yes, through his angelic guardians. It's a very special link, something that's quite unique on the world, yet only because you are all so much in denial of what you could do on such inner unseen psychic levels. There is meant to be a huge angelic component to humanity's day to day activities, all of which is known and accepted as a part of normal every day life, something very different to how it is now – all largely unknown. You are meant to live with your angelic helpers right through your life, knowing who they are, and all the ways in which they can help you, most of which, as you progress in truth, are to help you overcome the limitations of the material, helping you live more like the spirits in flesh that you really are.

Joe has 'tapped' into this rare way of accessing his angelic helpers and the angels of others like Crystal, and those of whomever he might want to contact, it all in keeping with the needs of his soul, so what he needs to experience for when the time comes for him to do his Healing.

And as you have seen, over time, Joe and you all have seen that it works and is mostly right in what transpires, and so your confidence is growing, and it will lead to other things when the money comes. It won't all end with the payouts; then in some ways John, it will all just begin.

(Was that a Great Groan I just heard from you John?)

**John: Has Joe had any contact with 'Big Foot' people? Are these reclusive people ensouled?**

Zelmar: Big Foot, is a fantasy John, they don't exist, only in people's imagination. What the 'sightings' of Big Foot are, are merely the mind spirits playing around. Many untrue spirits on the lower planes would love to do nothing more than freak you all out on the physical level by manifesting as ghosts and scary monsters and whatever. And whilst people want to keep their minds open to Big Foot, so these mind spirits can play on that, similar to aliens and all the other creepy unexplained things.

The so-called Big Foot people Joe is in communication with are mind spirits that want to be involved

with him. They are ‘harmless’, they are taken into account by the mortal spirits overseeing him and your relationship and with Crystal, just to ensure they don’t get in the way of what’s really going on.

John: I kind of feel that we three have walked off the plank of a pirate ship and are in free fall with waters underneath with crocodiles with mouths wide open underneath and we each expect to reach safe dry land!

Zelmar: You’ve got nothing to worry about. The open-mouthed crocodiles will circle, but never come in, they are not allowed, all of your angelic guardians are protecting you from such things, because it’s what is required by your souls. The Truth has to come out, and this is how it’s going to happen. There are other contingencies, as even we don’t always know all that’s to happen, however they can be accommodated along the way. What you can keep in mind is that it is all because of the experiences you require so as to evolve your soul, it’s how the Mother and Father want it done for each of you, because it’s what you need.

From James’ point of view, particularly as at present Marion doesn’t want to have anything to do with anyone, it could be that it all starts with him, that he has no help, that he finishes his Healing, stands up and declares himself, and then begins to reveal that which he understands to whomever might be interested in it. That being sort of like a bottom line beginning for him.

Or, he might get a lot of help, other people might want to be involved in the dissemination of the truths that he and Marion reveal. So ways and means are provided to bring that about. And speaking for him, he is open to all, to both these ways and others he might not have considered, and will work according to his feelings. And understanding that still he is working his way out of his wrongness, so when he is true, he might feel very differently about it all, and then again, he might feel even more passionate and right about it as it’s going.

John: Oh, that endearing term I used yesterday, has an Avonal ever been addressed that way before?

Zelmar: No, not that I’m aware – so you’re breaking new ground John!

John: How did we all connect up together? Our 'specialities' are unique to say the least!

Zelmar: Your souls connected you up, as they do for you all in all aspects of life. Deeper you would see that there are vibrational connections of light, something you’d have to ask James about, as I won’t go into it all now.

John: I sure do appreciate the clarity – even though I am in free fall.

Zelmar: Let yourself fall...

John: I also suspect that until I had or have fully embraced the writings of James Moncrief that the release of the funds for the works to be done would be stalled.

Zelmar: Correct. The funds are to fund James Moncrief. And by James Moncrief, I mean, The Truths, as revealed by James and Marion.

(So when you get all your dosh John, hand it over – all right? I won’t mind. I’ll let you have a little bit if you’re lucky – but only if you keep on speaking ‘nicely’ to me.)

John: It is as though James and Marion had and now have reached the point where the game could begin and that I had to catch up to the point to comprehend what had to be focused upon.

Zelmar: Yes, that's right. You've had to come up to speed, and you were held off connecting with them and coming across James' work because he and Marion needed to do all they did without any help. Then it became time for them to receive certain help, which you are providing in many ways, and so it was also time for you to come up to speed with what they are on about. It has all been a bit of squeeze from your side, because you have also needed to do all you've done through your life to allow you to be at this point and in this 'frame of mind', to be able to accept all they present to you; however that's just how it is, it all being factored in and part of the equation. Had you not have had all your experiences in life, so you'd not be ready to embrace the truths they are revealing. You'd have been interested in them, not see them as anything important, you might have taken on the Divine Love but gone no further. However because of all else you've been through, which is the person you are, so you're also able to take it all in your stride, that which they are. You have a great ability to accept that which is true. You might not know why it is true, however it resonates with you, and that's where James and Marion slot in. You know it's right and important and true, and it is, and so you want to be involved in it, which you will, because you are.

John: I felt that last Friday I had reached that critical point, is that so?

Zelmar: Yes, one of your critical points, and there are more to come. However as you are feeling, yes, you are correct, you are 'on track' so to speak, you are focused in your mind and heart in the right way having integrated the basics of what James has written. And that is more than enough for what you will need, so all you do now is 'icing on the cake'. However there will be many more major inflection points for you, when you have that feeling: Ah ha, I get it, I see, that's the direction I am to go...

John: Cheers for now and thank you Zelmar.

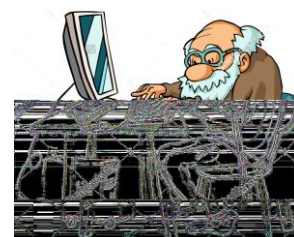
Zelmar: Any time John you'd like to hear what I have to say about things, please ask James. It's then up to him whether or not he feels he wants to make contact with me. However to you both, I am always MORE THAN HAPPY, to share my thoughts with you.

John: and you and Marion also.

James: Thanks John, a good mornings work out. Some good stuff to further ponder for me.

Typist

ps Struth, there is a lot to put in place....



\* that was perfect for me John, Zelmar putting it like that – usurped. The other day Marion and I looked up the meanings of our names, and James means the 'usurper'. And I've been talking it over with her what that means, and NOW I GET IT. It's the truth, as Zelmar says, the truth is usurping the untruth, and so in all these ways, with each of us individually, and then, like with the Celestials over the mind spirits, collectively. It's all very interesting – the plot thickens...

**SOLID INVESTMENT – the never eng SAGA!**

Monday, 13 March 2017

Note from John: Hi James

Crystal only has one question!

'I only have one question and they clearly won't or can't answer it. (that is when!)

'So the question is, I guess, asking what else we need to do, if anything before Simon and I start working together to get the payments started?'

'Give James the website address.' [www.shortfingerreddonald.com](http://www.shortfingerreddonald.com)

cheers John Doel

Zelmar?

Zelmar, a Melchizedek: Yes James, I am here.

James: Is there anything you'd like to say to Crystal and John about what she is doing with all of this?

Zelmar: She is correct in that we can't tell her when. And there is nothing else to do other than to keep responding to what she feels she wants to do. I would also advise her to allow herself to feel as bad as she does about it all when she does, trying to fully embrace these negative feelings, rather than trying to keep abreast or above them. Going with them, as hard as that is, will help 'lubricate' the process, both within herself, and in the world.

There is more I want to talk with you about it, James, however as you're too tired now, and as I don't want to stress your mind, so we'll speak tomorrow.

All right Zelmar – thank you.

**HIDDEN CONTROLLERS want the SOLID INVESTMENT FUNDS** Tuesday, 14 March 2017

Okay Zelmar, please go ahead.

Zelmar, a Melchizedek: All right James, first I'll tell you what I want to say, then I'll hand you over to another spirit who will answer the new list of questions from John.

James: Okay, speaking with spirits answering such a list of questions that I have no feel for, is new for me. At first I didn't want to do it, however after speaking with Marion about it – oh well, why not, so I thought I'd give it a go. So I'm looking forward to seeing what comes. So please Zelmar...

Zelmar: As you are aware, I've been impressing certain feelings and thoughts upon your mind because of your interaction with John and now Crystal, about what's going on over here in spirit. And so I want to expand a little more on that. I understand Marion wants you to do things for her soon, so this will be an introduction, then later we'll talk more as it's quite involved; and after you've done what Marion wants, I'll hand you over to the spirit who'll answer the other questions.

What I want to talk to you about is the 'war' going on in spirit, concerning all the Mansion Worlds, but really is between the Celestial spirits and the mind spirits, with the Divine Love Mansion World spirits more focused on doing their Healing than participating in these 'troubles'.



As I said the other day, up until now we've basically had our hands tied in what we can do with people on Earth and in the mind Mansion Worlds, however all that is currently changing, and part of that change is now going to be lived out, if I can put it like that, through Crystal and her dealings with these people who want to stop her from having the money.

Those behind the scenes want it all for themselves, they want full control of humanity, this all coming from various semi-united groups in the mind Mansion Worlds. The controlling people on Earth, have unbeknownst to them, very little say in their own affairs, for they are all very heavily controlled subtly and in some cases not so, by these overriding spirits. And there are vast numbers of these mind spirits exerting their negative influence over various sectors and segments of humanity, all from the lowest to the highest levels. And as you might imagine, a lot of these mind spirit controlling groups are in conflict with each other, partly by design from yet higher spirits, and partly because they can't organise themselves well enough to be united, with there being too many conflicting thoughts and beliefs and desires as to how humanity should be. And now, **without the highest overriding and most powerful influence of the Caligastias and Daligastias**, their control having being removed, so they are even in more disarray and yet also beginning to lash out, realising there is a power vacuum that needs to be filled, and if they can be in there first, then they will get the control they seek.

And as to why these spirits want such control over Earth, it is simply because having control is all they've known, they had it when on Earth and still want it, with them seeing in their spirit lives that they are in a far better position to have such control now they are dead, than when they were alive.

Anyway, as you know most of this, so what I'm leading to, is that we, via the Celestial mortal spirits, are slowly taking back the rightful control that is ours, and that is putting even more pressure on these mind spirits, which is going to cause all the weird goings-on on Earth, leading to war and other problems.

And it's all come down to, believe it or not, Crystal, who is something like a modern day David, standing up to Goliath. She is going to be the arrow that pierces the heart of the beast, and it's all going to start very soon. And all she has to do is keep going as she has been, she will be led and guided by these higher good spirits thoughts and feelings and everyone else who is on her side, and the way will open for her to move into becoming in the power position rather than always feeling the outsider and powerless one.

Certain pressures are going to be brought to bear on the 'baddies'. They will not feel as comfortable as they have done. They are already beginning to feel their power is slipping away, and it's only just starting for them and it will get much stronger, until it's fully taken from them, all by their own doing, all of which Crystal will see, as things begin to unfold from this point on.



Crystal is going to be empowered by the light of the overseeing spirits and angels that guide her, and that light is literally going to pierce the heart of the beast, and although she won't know about any of this, on our level it's fascinating how it's all coming down to this point. And she is going to puncture the balloon, even slay the beast, and all is going to come tumbling down around her. But it won't affect her, she will get what she wants and more, but it's going to have ramifications all still behind the scenes, which will mean the writing is on the wall for the power-players. This all playing out over the next couple of years.

And I won't talk anymore about it now. That is my introduction, and later I want to tell you how you're influencing it and how you will continue to do so with all the Healing you and Marion are doing, so we'll talk again soon.

So now you can do what Marion wants, and then you can write the next part with Helen, as she will be taking over from me.

**Celestial HELEN introduces herself and her relationship with Crystal**      Tuesday, 14 March 2017  
Today John has emailed me another list of more specific questions concerning guidance for Solid Investment, this done so with Crystal:

Hi James

Further points to consider exploring with Zelmar and friends could include the following:

James: Helen, I'm ready to write with you –

Helen: Yes James, hello, it's nice to meet you and have the opportunity to speak with you this way.

James: So you reckon you'll be able to answer these questions of John's?

Helen, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Yes, I am part of Crystal's Celestial overseeing group with this money project, and I'm well versed in all that's transpired, and so if you will allow me to say what I want, then we should be able to provide some help.

James: Yes, well I'll try to, I do worry the little I know about it might prejudice your thoughts going through my mind. I've not done anything like this before, talking with spirits about something I've no idea about, so if my mind gets in the way, please pause or give me that empty hollow feeling and I'll know that I'm in the way or going off track.

Helen: I will, however I don't see there will be a problem with you. However, as you understand, as it's all still part of your Healing, you must speak up if you have any bad feelings – you know what to do.

James: Yes. Okay, so I'll leave it to you.

Helen: All right, and I'll work through each question... But before I begin, you do understand there is a very strong element of it being a 'woman's thing', and that in fact.... that we are 'taking on the men'.

James: Yes, I do now. When Zelmar said he was going to pass me over to someone else, I thought it would be a male spirit, you know, business and all that, so it was a nice surprise when he said Helen. So then I could feel how much you are relishing this, and you working with Crystal, and no doubt other women who are involved.

Helen: Oh very much, for it's the men that are causing all the problems, as usual, they wanting to retain their power and control, and feeling completely threatened by the likes of Crystal, who is going to make them feel even more so. So now, to begin with these questions...

John: So the question is, what else do we need to do, if anything, before Simon and Crystal (First Payee) start working together to get the payments started?

Helen: It's a simple answer to this question. Nothing, there is nothing more you can do my dear Crystal until you meet him. However getting together is going to take some effort on your part as there will continue to be all the usual maddening delays. However just be patient as he and those, and the men associated with them, are soon to get a big fright, it's coming in the form of their possible prosecution if they DON'T get on with it. We are working on others further behind the scenes who are getting fed up with this hanging around their necks, particularly when they won't be left out of pocket from it.

John: What is needed to have the 'administration' squad of Dr Poseck, Barrister McNeill (later understood to be Barrister Neil Hughes) and Simon Church bring about and consummate formal contact with Crystal's lawyer in Frankfurt, namely Dr Walter.

Helen: What is needed is to give them all a good kick up the arse, which is coming there way soon. You won't have to do anything Crystal, there is soon to be a huge change in how they treat you, they will come to you wanting your help, pissing all over themselves to be seen in a good light by you. It should happen within the next couple of months. Pressure is being exerted on Angela (Merkel) and she is going to act, she's getting fed up with all this mucking about, and as she has more important and pressing matters to deal with, so she needs to wrap this up.

John: What has to be done to have formal contact consummated?

Helen: Keep working with the liens, keep doing whatever you feel needs to be done. Don't be afraid to now start threatening to bring it more out into the light. Say you're fed up with all the mucking about, that you are going to do whatever you can and that you've got lots of things up your sleeve, and that if you don't get up off your arses and ACT, then you will be very sorry, because it will be shown you've had all the time you've needed, that you are delaying on purpose and for no reason other than to line your own pockets, and so that will look very bad when it comes out. The time for it being a quiet disclosure is drawing to a close and you are gathering your forces for the final showdown – something along those lines. Don't be afraid to see yourself now in the power position, with the upper hand, even if you don't feel like it. They are scared of you, scared that you're going tear them apart, so let them have a taste of their own fear.

John: Ultimately, sooner rather than later, McNeill (Neil Hughes) is to dialog with First Payee's lawyer in Minneapolis, namely Lawyer Doug R.

Helen: This is true, however he's going to try and delay it right to the end. An opening is going to appear for you Crystal that will allow you to circumvent him, which will really put the wind up him, and then he will be back-peddling faster than you can believe. In the end he will be trying to ingratiate himself with you so you treat him favourably; but don't run the fucker into the ground. You'll get your chance, we're going to set it up for you, and when you see it, you will feel it, take it with all your might – DON'T HOLD BACK!

John: Firstly, how will formal contact be made and between which parties?

Helen: It will come through the contact you made with the Germans in America; that woman – I'm writing using James' mind, he can't remember her name (Barbara Muller), but you (Crystal) connected with her and got on well, she understanding something of your problem. It would be worth your while, when you feel to, to make contact with her again telling her you need her to exert more pressure, and that it will ultimately be in the best interests of Germany to see this thing through because a lot of GOOD press will come of it, if it's handled the right way.

John: Apart from the security and safety of all parties, what do we need to expect to have to negotiate upon?

Helen: Everything. And don't worry about their end, they will look after themselves, you don't have to doubt that. In fact you can put far more threatening pressure on them now, they are feeling like their backs are against the wall, you've shown you know what they are up to, have called them on it, and have other things up your sleeve. They know they will have to give in and get on with it, they just want to delay it more; which is okay in some ways as it will be more money for you all, however it will be good to have it all behind you and the stress gone.

John: What parameters do we need to consider in these negotiations?

Helen: This is outside of James' mind, I can't say anything that he can relate to, I'd need to be working with someone who was well versed in all the legal proceedings to give you any specifics. However I can say, you don't need to worry, it's going to be taken care of for you, we can more than easily give you the guidance you will need, either from outside avenues, directly in your mind and in your dreams. You have followed our guidance all the way along so far, and you're not about to stop following it now at the seventh hour. You have a far more superior team with you than anything any of those men can muster. They don't have Celestials spirits working with them. And as James has been told by Zelmar, our power is increasing daily now, and this you are able to use, as you will see.

John: When will Crystal and Simon make direct contact?

Helen: Within a month. The rat will come out of its hole. We're going to force him out. You'll see.

John: What will Simon Church's involvement be with the roll out of payouts?

Helen: As minimal as possible. Once he hands over the access codes, that's it, cut him out of the pie, don't let him in – IT'S OVER SO FAR AS HE IS CONCERNED. He will try to weasel his way in, believing he should have some say, but don't cut him any slack. Dump him as soon as he let's go control of the money.

John: What will Simon Church's involvement be ongoing following the payouts?

Helen: He won't have involvement if we can help it. We don't want any of them involved. It's your money, to be free of all of them. They have had enough out of it. They have fucked you all around enough, so they are to understand, ONCE THEY'VE/HE'S LET THE CODES GO, that you never wish to see or have anything more to do with them/him. And if they cause problems, you can threaten them legally.

Crystal, you are to ensure that there is no strings attached, it has to be a CLEAN payout to you all, nothing less. No advisors and middlemen and hangers on. It's to go to you all, and the administrators are to see to that, and you can make sure they are true to their duty, that they are paid to get the job done, and that's the end of it.

John: Will the attached Implementation Plan actually work (with further details)?

Helen: Yes. It will be the main thrust; and yes, there will be further details to add, however they will come to light once things move ahead more. The framework you have now is more than enough to

settle all conditions and requirements. If they say it isn't, they are bluffing and you can call them on it.

John: Who will we have to bring together to have the Implementation Plan work?

Helen: You will have all the necessary people you require. At each step there will be people needed and Crystal will easily be able to determine who she wants and who doesn't and who to be wary of and keep at a distance. There are going to be some good people coming, and they will help a lot, and there are some good people already there but who can't do anything yet until it moves closer to completion.

John: How will this Implementation Plan role out?

Helen: The German government – the Treasury, will oversee it, in line with the Hague recommendations. They will provide the necessary personnel and will be open to negotiation as to where and how, and all the specifics. They will agree to most of what Crystal has put forward. And increasing pressure is being applied to them to get the whole thing resolved.

and when?

Helen: Very soon now. There will be a big jump in progress soon just when it seems like all is lost again. But that's how it's been all the way along. So we'll be forcing them to act, we're applying ever increasing pressure behind the scenes. There is a lot at stake in this money, not in the actual money itself, but in the battle for control of humanity. It's really the light verses the dark, the Celestials verses the mind spirits, and we're growing stronger every day. In the end you'll look back at it and wonder what all the fuss and carry on was for, but you will know it was only because of greed and fear, what else could have caused it!

John: What have we overlooked?

Helen: Nothing, we won't allow you to overlook anything. And all you need has been provided and will keep being provided.

John: Is this coming Saturday a pivotal day, and in what way?

Helen: Yes it is, and it will lead to the door being finally opened. You will see a crack of light after the weekend's events, that crack will steadily get bigger. You'll start to feel a real surge of your own power Crystal, and it's right that you do, as it's going to take you right the way through to getting all that you want and more. Once you have the money and are happy with how it's all being processed, then you will be required to do other things with it, for yourself and others, and we'll still be helping you there. This is only phase one, so to speak. The money is to have a dynamic effect upon the world in all sorts of ways. It's going to be used to help people, how it was intended in the beginning, and it's because of this that we are working with it and yourselves. There is a lot more to it, however that can all wait, in due course it will all come about.

John: This is all ever so important and your guidance is critical to achieving all of our collective goals, it is most appreciated that we now can interact directly with you and not fly so blindly as in the past.

Helen: And although you've not written this to me John, I Helen accept your thanks on behalf of everyone over here because we know you are grateful. However for us it's great fun, it's incredible seeing it all unfold. And although for you on the ground it's only one problem and difficulty after another, for us it's been all we've been waiting for, and we're relishing it.

I will leave you now James, I have stressed your mind enough. I know you wonder if anything that I have said will be of any help, let alone come true, and that possibly I am just winding you all up over a lost cause, however that's not for you to know. So I will add a bit more, by saying you will receive positive feedback about it.

James: Thank you Helen, and I do wonder. I was very surprised and even a bit shocked – not ready for it, when you slammed those guys.

Helen: They need more than slamming James. And they will end up being very sorry for what they've done to you all. It is not their money, and they've used it for their own end, and all who have done that will suffer for it when they come to do their Healing. It's the intent, not just the money, and it's the intent we're all answerable to. If your intent is good and loving, even if you are unloving, at least you're wanting to go in the right direction and so things won't be so hard for you when you come to do your Healing; but if your intent is wrong, untrue, evil and only for your own self-gratification, and you use and hurt people and nature, then you're going to suffer big time.

And all these people involved who are screwing you around are going to suffer a lot for it. They are of course already suffering a lot, which they don't as yet understand, because they wouldn't be able to do such things if they weren't, but that all awaits them.

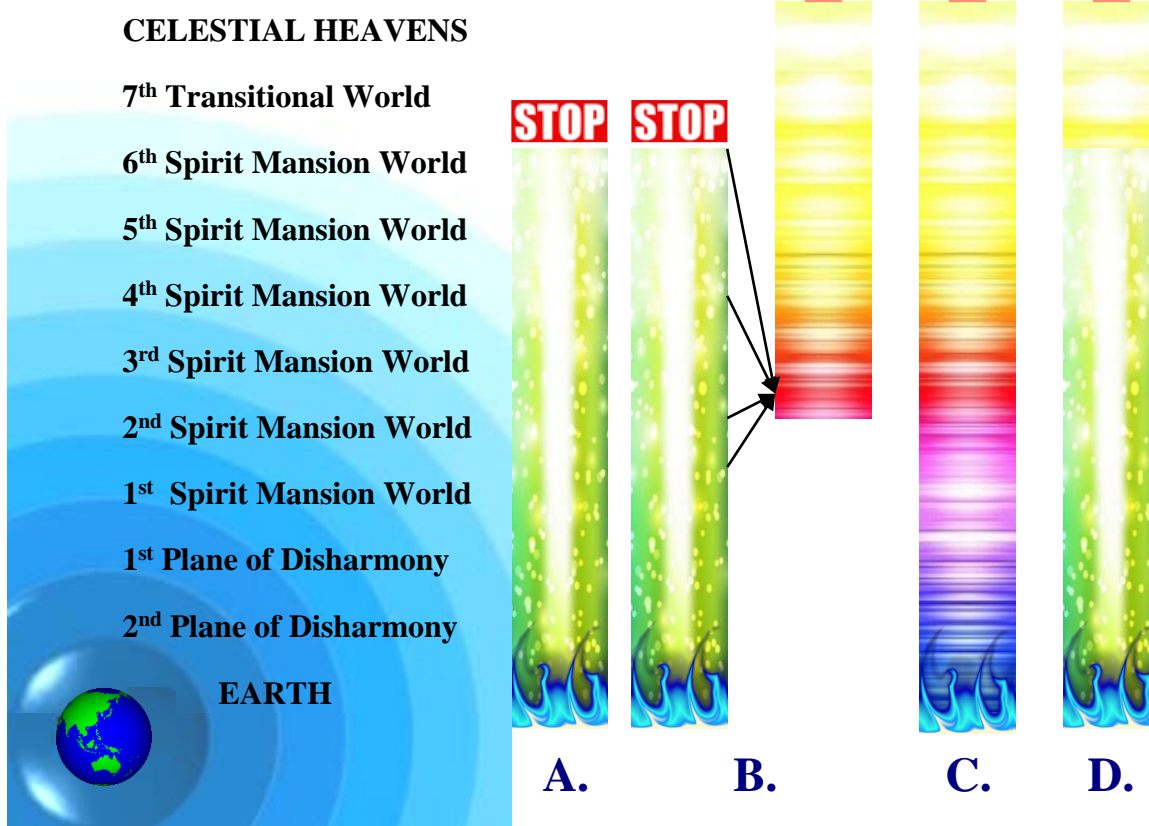
Should you have more questions John, if you and Crystal find this helpful, and if James is still willing, I will talk to you again. So for now, goodbye – Helen, once of Earth, now of the third Celestial sphere.

Thank you and cheers

John



**SOUL GROWTH UP THROUGH MANSION**  
**SPIRIT MANSION WORLDS:**



- A. We all arrive into the 1<sup>st</sup> sphere before being drawn to where we are suited. Living on Earth is typical of living in the hells – being the Planes of Disharmony. With one's natural love and mind dominance, one can pay their compensation – being pain equivalent to the pain they have caused others and one's self. In this manner, one can progress through mind mansion worlds 1, 2, 4, and 6. With natural love only, one cannot progress beyond the 6<sup>th</sup> mind mansion sphere. The mind Mansion Worlds are self reliant experiences.
- B. Should one embrace the Mother and Father's Divine Love while advancing within any of the natural love mind Mansion Worlds / spheres, then one will be draw to the 3<sup>rd</sup> Divine Love Mansion World to commence their soul healing which is doing their feeling healing whilst longing for and receiving Divine Love. This process overrides the Law of Compensation as the soul healing is experiencing one's repressed childhood injuries and liberating one's soul will. Progression is through spheres 3, 5 and 7, and then into the Celestial Heavens. With the receiving of further Divine Love, one evolves even further.
- C. Presently, we can embrace Divine Love here on Earth, on transitioning into the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit world, we will continue with our Feeling Healing while longing for Truth and the Divine Love and progress through worlds / spheres 3, 5, 7 and into the Celestial Heavens.
- D. For those who do not embrace God, one can embrace their Feeling Healing and perfect their soul whilst paying their compensation and reach the 6<sup>th</sup> Mansion World. With a perfected soul, having also resolved their childhood repression, one may then embrace the Mother and Father's love and progress directly into the 7<sup>th</sup> Divine Love transitional sphere and then into the Celestial Heavens and onwards. This is how it was meant to be.

**From:** C S (First Payee)  
**To:** James  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 15 March 2017, 11:32  
**Subject:** Helen

James;

First of all, thank you very much for your assistance in this saga we call SI.

After 10 years it is great to get confirmation we are finally going to break through. Though much of what has been in your communiqués in the last few days was known to me, Helen and her conversation was a complete surprise. I thought I could go for the throat when needed but I am nothing compared to her. She had me laughing all day.

She did raise a couple new questions. She mentioned recommendations from The Hague. Does that mean I will hear from The Hague? And if so, when and what are their recommendations?

A couple of interesting points that just arose today:

She said things start on Saturday. I wondered what that would be. Chancellor Merkel was supposed to meet with Trump today but that meeting has been put off until Friday with her at the Washington Embassy on Saturday. We sent all of our paperwork to the Ambassador the other day. Coincidence????

Also, I was about to ask Helen when the world would be rid of Trump. Just a few minutes ago a news report was released that his tax returns have become public!

I love this stuff.

If you have a few moments to ask Helen about The Hague involvement, it would be helpful. Also, any suggestions as to where Simon and I will meet for the first time. He can't leave Germany, and I won't step foot there without complete diplomatic immunity.

I love magic.

Crystal

p.s. Magic is my simple way of describing a very complex subject that we know can take years to understand.

**CRYSTAL and SOLID INVESTMENT**

Wednesday, 15 March 2017

Hello Crystal:

James: Helen?

Helen, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Yes James, please go ahead.

James: I'm feeling very tired, so I don't know if I'm in the right state to be writing with you, however as Crystal is asking only a couple of questions, I feel like giving it a go.

Helen: Fine by me. If it gets too much, stop, and we can resume at another time.

James: First of all I want to voice my worries to you Crystal. I don't know that I can be of much help not having the technical understanding or background with which Helen would be able to relate to you. And as part of my Healing is trying to bring up all within me that makes me feel bad, all so I can long for the truth of such bad feelings, all so I can understand why I feel bad, so I want to start this tonight by expressing my fear that it won't work, won't be any good this time, will mess things up for you, sending you off down wild goose tracks. I've got more to talk about to do with my negativity, however I'll discuss that with Marion tomorrow; so for now, I'll come back to Helen and see what she might say about your questions.

Crystal: She did raise a couple new questions. She mentioned recommendations from The Hague. Does that mean I will hear from The Hague? And if so, when and what are their recommendations?

Helen: Yes, you will hear from them, and as James can't understand what it is you will hear, so I can't talk to you more directly about that. The 'when' should be soon; I can't be definite on that too much myself as they keep delaying and frigg'n around, but I would be looking to within a couple of weeks.

It's hard for us over here at times to put exact times on things, and mostly we prefer not to. Some things and sometimes we are given specific timings, other things not. So we go on our soul-perceptions, which can end up being hunches at best. And as there are so many different components to this, so we can't be very good on the timing when those involved haven't worked it out yet within themselves.

What I can tell you however is what I said before, that being, we are able to exert more pressure on them, on all of them, which we are slowly doing. However, this too, we can't do too quickly or too intensely for fear of freaking out the people involved, causing them to do stupid things, more stupid than they have already done. So we have to be quite skilled, over here, in working within the minds of such anti-truth people, it being a whole study in psychology in and of itself. However we feel reasonably confident that we can bring them to start initiating the process of ending it, of setting about the means to start the payments within a month or two.

And as I said, you can't do anymore than you already are Crystal, and anything else you might need to do we'll alert you to one way or another.

And their recommendation will be to commence the payouts.

And I will add Crystal, from our side, it's hellishly complex, far more so than from yours, if you can believe that. Because we have certain restrictions always imposed on us that limit the amount of direct and indirect influence we can have on you all on Earth, and then also on the mind Mansion World spirits who are behind the scenes controlling much of humanity. It's not simply a matter of you getting your

money, it's about what's involved with everyone on a soul level and what they need to go through on their journey through the Rebellion and Default, and then out of it when they start to do their Healing. So we're working on multiple levels simultaneously, all of which then becomes even harder when trying to relay to you what else you can do.

And basically, it all revolves around yourself and the main players on their side, and we can only second guess a lot of the time, what's going to happen. The angels have it all laid out for them, they can see it all clearly, how it's going to happen, however we don't have that luxury. And yet, having said that, we still do have far more vision than you do on Earth, so we can help a little.

Basically Angela (Merkel) is wanting Trump to say that he will support her, that he won't leave her and Germany in the lurch when the EU breaks up. Nor will he cast Germany aside leaving it for Russia. And Trump will agree to keep supporting her, as he needs her onside as well.

This is then going to make her feel more secure, it being the whole reason why she wants to meet him face-to-face, to get a feel for him and so feel if she can trust him; and she'll feel okay about him through all she picks up from her visit, which in turn is then going to help her get on with sorting you out. So when she returns, she will move to get things moving along because she can see there is a lot of benefit in this for everyone, particularly as the world is going to be short of cash again soon, so an injection of liquidity from your payouts is high in the agenda as far as being beneficial.

Trump is all right. He's going to do what he needs to get done so as to fuck up the plans of the controlling ones behind the scenes, which is going to work in your favour more. Trump has a hidden agenda and he's going to cause a lot of problems – he already is – for a lot of people who are the controllers of the world, and that will all be for the good in the end, even though it might look very bad on the surface. For you have to keep in the back of your mind, how the system is, it has to end, it's no good for the long term growth and future of humanity, the average person is enslaved to a terribly controlling system, and it all has to be wrecked one way or another. And Trump is going to play his role admirably, with a lot of what he does increasingly bringing to light those behind the scenes who are trying to bring him down, those people who are only in it all for themselves. And believe it or not, but Trump does actually want to help, but he also understands there are mighty forces allied against him, and he has to build his power, taking them on and ultimately bringing about their demise.

And your payouts will be going on through all of this, and so part of what will be set up is protection of them against the controllers, and that will be more obvious when things move forward more.

And as I've said, you've not got anything to worry about. It will all work for you. And those people understand that you need protection, and they will provide it for you, the Germans will see to it that things are okay for you, and they will organise for you to meet Simon when the time is right.

However, further to that, and what we're also working on, is to try to make it so you don't have to meet him personally anyway, that he will release the codes to the Germans, it all being done over there. And we might be able to get that to happen, cutting Simon out of it all together; as I said, once he let's the codes go. He has the codes hidden in other accounts around the world which only he can access, but once he agrees to it, which means, his safety and a personal payout – which can come out of the administration costs – is finalised, then he will give over the codes and that will be the end of it for him.

So as I said, with Angela feeling more settled about where Trump is heading, she will feel more focused on bringing our claim to a resolution, so we are hoping to see signs of this later next week or the week after.

Also the Ambassador has received your paperwork and has forwarded it on to those needing to see it, so that was good and positive will result. It's all helping keep the pressure on them. They are moving toward resolution, albeit at a snails pace, however we should get there soon.

Anyway my love, we are all with you, you are not alone in your endeavours and many people will be very grateful to you in the end and wanting to show you their gratitude – lots of good will result from this for you.

And if you find this a help, please tell James, so he'll feel better about doing it, for as he said, this sort of work is new to him, as it isn't directly involving the spiritual and truth side of things he's used to.

So good news is coming your way, sit tight, be patient, as hard as it is without wanting to scream with rage and pull your hair out, and we'll be in touch.

Our love and blessings to you – Helen.

afterword:

Wednesday, 15 March 2017

James: So Helen, are you helping Trump too?

Helen, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Not directly, that being, not our team. Others are, there are masses of Celestial spirits being mobilised to have a subtle input in the world now James. And as we've been telling you, increasing all the time now.

Vast changes are going to happen, all the structures are going to be brought down and changed, and so all countries and their political systems are going to be struggling to keep their heads above water.

James: And yet all through this mayhem, you reckon Crystal and John's money will not only get paid out but will remain secure.

Helen: Yes. It's going to be a miracle of its own, which only ourselves will really appreciate how it's pulled off, Crystal and John getting small glimpses of it, but nothing like this has ever happened before James. It's history making stuff. And when you've finished your Healing, you'll be given glimpses of it too, as it will be ongoing for about the next ten years or so, and within it you and Marion will make your presentation of the truths, which John, and Crystal in her way, are getting ready for.

And as you know, it's all so as to be able to disseminate your truths fairly easily. That's what it's all about – nothing else, because that of itself (in time) will bring about the destruction of all the existing wrongness. So we're playing for very high stakes, the salvation of mankind (all right person-kind if you insist – we're old school in that it was always mankind), and the end of the Rebellion and Default has to be played out on every level, so right down to the mundane monetary level because humanity is so fixated on money and money has been used to advance one's evilness in so many ways.

James: Marion says she can't believe you Celestials would stoop so low as to be involved in the daily goings on with money, that you'd surely have better things to do with your time; she having no interest in money whatsoever – except when she wants to buy something of course.

Helen: We know, and she's to be highly commended for it, all of which she doesn't need from the likes of us; however we are involved with you all, and far more than she understands, a little of which we're telling you, because you have to understand a little more about it than she does.

James: And presumably this is all setting Crystal up for roles she will be playing when does her Healing and enters the Celestial spheres?

Helen: Yes, and a very satisfactory role it will be for her too. She will have changed a lot by then, however all of this is going into what she will need so as to fulfil those roles. She is very talented and has a good heart, and has been through a lot because of this ordeal, however through sheer hard work and courageous tenacity she's kept going. And as she says, she loves it, she loves the stimulation and the out of the ordinariness of it – and so you're now helping her more along those lines too.

James: Should I send this to her?

Helen: That's totally up to you James – you know that.

James: Yes, but I just wanted to see what you said.

James: And I must say Helen, it's quite refreshing speaking with you a Healed Celestial spirit who is very much 'down to Earth', speaking her mind, and no mucking about, none of all that higher wafty spiritual talk.

Helen: We are people still James. We've all come from Earth which is in a terrible mess. We've all suffered greatly, we've all lived fucking awful lives, which we had no idea we were living until we did our Healing. And even though we live in a more, what you might call, rarefied atmosphere over here, free of all the darkness and yuk you are surrounded by, still we are the people we were and have always been – only no longer of the yuk. And because of how open you are to us, so I can be myself with you, which is very enjoyable.

James: You're helping me learn a lot, it's as you know, a surprise; and then again I think, well why not, now I can branch out more as I've got pretty much most of the spiritual stuff under control for the time being.

Helen: Exactly James, so why not splurge and enjoy yourself.

yuk

James: I wish I could, but you know how it is, I'm still full of all my crap, every day I see more of the rotten swamp I live in, that is all my own doing, all my own yuk.

Helen: Yes, I know, none of it's nice and it's so hard doing your Healing, however you're making good progress now, the more you express your fears, misery and anger, and there is nothing else you can do, you understand that, so you have to keep going.

James: Yes, I know. So thank you again for talking with me, and you can pick up Crystal's thoughts about her enjoying your comments –

Helen: Yes, I'm glad I made her laugh – at least she can still laugh! And I'll be speaking again with you soon James.

James: Okay, see ya Helen



Note from Crystal:  
James;

Thursday, 16 March 2017

Thank you very much for your assistance. It seems time to let things lie for a few days and see how things start to play out. I may have a need for more clarification sometime next week.

Again, thank you.

If you have any questions of me, feel free to ask.

Crystal



## The CHANGE and SPIRITS of TRUTH

**James talking with Helen:**  
Helen?

(This is not Helen Padgett)

Sunday, 19 March 2017

Helen – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Yes James, please go ahead.

James: Is it true that the world powers are positioning themselves for The Change?

Helen: Yes James, that's what it's all about.

**THE CHANGE**

James: Is there any truth in the Zeta's predictions or in David Montaigne's time line?

Helen, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: No, it's all speculation by both of them. The Zeta's being a band of mind spirits who've received some information about the coming event and believe they understand what's going to happen; and David's time line is relevant to yourself as you've recently become aware of. The Change, the cataclysmic changes, are, as Zelma has informed you, coming shortly after you and Marion have died. The other changes, as in the End Time changes, relate specifically to humanity, as in the end of Mary's and Jesus' Age and all the prophetic goings on to do with that, some of which will undoubtedly come true.

James: So the world powers are juggling both these events?

Helen: Some of them are, however most of them have got them both confused believing they are one and the same, with only the Russians understanding that they are both separate events and are making plans for such things.

James: Why only the Russians?

Helen: Because they have listened to the wisdom of many of their Seers and clairvoyants, taking such things seriously. They are the only country prepared to 'think outside the box' and so will be in a good position to deal with everything as it transpires. You understand that currently they are actually enjoying the sanctions the West have imposed on them, and that's because it's forcing them to come back to themselves, to be more self-reliant, and not to be dependent on the West or anyone else, this making them feel that they will better be able to cope when the shit really does hit the fan. They are a very interesting people the Russians, with much good that could come from them were they encouraged, however their way of thinking would break apart the current controlling powers, so they are kept at bay and in their little box. But as I said, it suits them for the time being, able to get on in their preparations, and they are far more advanced on the military level than anyone understands, they have lots of undisclosed and secret weapons, far more than the complacent Americans, and if push came to shove, the Russians would annihilate the Americans and anyone else for that matter.

James: And what about the Russian's orthodox Christianity, won't that prove a stumbling block for them?

Helen: No, because it will be wiped aside by the flood of new information coming from the good minded mind spirits that will feel more empowered with all the changes that are coming. The whole Christian thing will change, evolve, even integrating in time a lot of what you have revealed. In the end it will just be seen as something that's from the past and irrelevant, like how you look upon the Roman Empire – something that had power, but really had no idea.

James: And do you have bands of Celestials supporting the Russians?

Helen: Yes, we have bands supporting all the good that humanity is, that will be needed for the future. Not all Russia is good, so we also have bands of Celestials soon to start blocking much of the bad relationship they have with the mind spirits. And this is the same in every country.

You understand James that we are soon, as by Wednesday your time this week, to implement our TAKE OVER move, and so stop all negative mind spirit input, and this huge move is going to shake the mind Mansion Worlds to their core. For you see James, this will then cause many disruptions over there, stirring things up no end, causing such spirits to wonder what's suddenly gone wrong, when things are no longer as they have been for aeons, and to have it all happen so suddenly taking them all by surprise. Basically they have no idea about what's going to happen, although they've believed they had all the ideas, they being the master controllers; however when the rug is pulled, so they will flounder and this will ultimately, over the next few years, bring about many of them having to seek new ways of understanding, which will in turn lead many of them into the Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds and eventually onto becoming Celestials.

The mind worlds need to be reduced in their populations because of the massive influx of new spirits into these mind worlds that will occur through The Change. Earth's population will be dramatically reduced, and all systems destroyed and on many levels of human growth, new beginnings found. All of which is needed, necessary and good.

**THE CHANGE**

And the block on the mind spirits will continue for the next one thousand years. The controlling mind spirits will not be able to gain traction again, whereas the un-controlling mind spirits will be able to contribute to the new world on Earth. And this is all to ensure that more pressure is exerted on the mind worlds so as to keep making the spirits within them look toward their bad feelings and doing their Healing, for how it has been, mind spirits being able to live in their wrongness for hundreds of thousand of years is now a thing of the past. With the Rebellion and Default officially ending, so too is the end to these spirits living aimlessly in the mind worlds for the rest of eternity. It's time for them to get on, and so that's the pressure that's being applied, it all coming about because of the steadily growing influence of yours and Marion's Spirits of Truth. For the moment, it's through the unseen light of these Spirits of Truth, and when they are released, by the Spirits of Truth themselves.

James: So you too think Marion and I are who other spirits say we are?

Helen: Yes, you being the Avonal pair, because if you weren't, or if there was no such bestowal Avonal pair, then none of this would be able to happen. There would be no official end to the Rebellion and Default, and we'd all be still sitting around twiddling our thumbs, and we'd not be working our butts off trying to make Crystal and John's money be released to them.

The releasing of this money you could in a way liken to something crudely as having an orgasm. It will be a flood of positive energy, or light, as expressed by money, and all it represents, washing out over humanity; and although most people won't hear about it, if it is all kept quiet, still that's what's going to happen. Because it will be, in a sense, the forerunner or even wellspring of the new, of what's to come, it however being more symbolic than anything, because it all ends with The Change, but still, until that time, it being what it is showing – there is new energy, new light shining on humanity, and along with that, new hope and so on. It all being a 'sign of the times'.

James: So it will be like a crack of light opening up in the darkness?

Helen: Yes, the door way will open a little letting in new light, and that will show that something has gone wrong, the normal controlling powers have started to lose their power. I can tell you James, after this Wednesday, they are going to be in turmoil, even the Russians won't understand what's happened. And they will all set about blaming each other, accusing each other of everything, and the hidden Zionists will be incredibly rattled because all their normal spirit / mortal controlling avenues will suddenly stop, disappear, cease to function, and they will wonder what power greater than them has suddenly stepped into the fray; and that because of it, they'd better hurry up implementing their plans, which will all become screwed up without the smooth oversight and far reaching control they've always had.

James: From those of their kind in the mind worlds you mean?

Helen: Yes. They were the 'Chosen Race', because the Lucifers (soulmate pair), via the Caligastias (soulmate pair), chose them to do their dirty work, so have kept them on course all through these years working steadily away to come to fruition with the coming of their Mashiah which was meant to be the Daligastias and in particular Daligastia himself, as the women don't get a look in on the world stage, yet with Mrs D working behind the scenes. However, as they no longer are coming, it being what the Second Coming was going to be about, they coming back to Earth in material form, so the controlling Jews have had to improvise by selecting certain people to fulfil the roles, or else look very stupid by announcing that their whole reason for living no longer exists. And all their secretive manipulation, of controlling the worlds major corporations and so on, having their fingers in every financial pie, is all about being able to control the whole world when the time is finally right, which is about now by their reckoning. However as I said, things are soon to go haywire for them, their minds will be in a spin, their so-called great spiritual teachers and priests, the ones who are able to work with the mind spirits, will fail, and then, as pressure will be kept on them to keep coming up with the goods, so they will have to start making things up and so guessing and generally making a hash of it all.



"'Chosen by God,' eh?  
— What's the catch?"

James: And will I be able to see any evidence of this?

Helen: Probably not. Not enough is reported as it is, and even less will be when things start to go astray. Possibly by your not being able to make any sense of anything the world press says will be a good sign, the more mad it all becomes.

But it won't matter to you James, because very soon you will be moving beyond it all anyway, your spiritual life and growth simply evolving through it all, and so all the mad goings on in the world won't concern you. And by then John and Crystal will have their money, and it will be more about – now what shall we do with it; and your Healing will be at a point of you feeling so much better about yourself, and knowing and perceiving the unseen impact you are having on the way of things.

And all of us over here will be aligning our light with you more, like you've been feeling these past days, but even more so. And eventually to being so intense that you are effectively calling the shots on the spiritual level – you and Marion; and believe it or not, but Marion will also feel the same, feeling her true power and understanding how her light is affecting everything and everyone.

James: Yes, well I'd love to see that, and the look on her face, as she is still moving towards not having anything to do with anything, particularly if John gets his money. She's saying John will want me to do this, that and the other thing, calling me away, and so that will be the end of our relationship.

Helen: Which it won't, because as you know yourself, it's not going to happen, you can't separate, even if you wanted to, however of course you have to keep expressing all those bad feelings like you were this morning about not being able to be with people you can get along well with, and you both having to stay together because that is the unloving pattern of your early lives. But those patterns are breaking through your Healing, so the whole way you are both relating to each other is changing, and will only increase, as you can sense, and all for the better because you are becoming truer to your wrongness, so there is ironically greater love and understanding between you both.

James: Helen, having spoken with John this morning and he explaining more about Trump and his dealings using the original payout money with the Russians, and without the Germans knowing what was really going on, is there anything more you want to say to Crystal, or to help me understand more about it?

Helen: Nothing needs to be said directly to Crystal at this point, she's on target and happy with what she's doing. However I will tell you some more about the hidden nature of things.

Trump is a 'main player', he is far more powerful than the Bushes, Clintons or Obama, who were really only in it for themselves. Trump is working to wrest control from these other lower level players, and as usual, the Chinese, Russians, British and Germans are trying to work out what's going on between them all.

So the disclosure of these sorts of illegal dealings concerning him will be glossed over by him, he being a Gemini will know exactly how to dodge such things because he's done it all his life. And he's more than able to work things in his favour using the people who support him, all of which has been a long time in the planning – and now 'it's their turn'.

And who he is fighting, the so called deep state, are really the equally powerful players behind the scenes who are allied with the Zionists, yet who also want to leg over these Jewish controllers, having it all ultimately for themselves.

James: And what about the Asian controlling families?

Helen: They have vast hidden real wealth, as in gold and jewels, however they want to keep that secret and for the main part don't get sucked into all the West's manipulations. They are far more personal and concerned with keeping what they've amassed rather than having it stolen or losing it to the likes of Trump and his minions.

It is a lot of what you're reading James, the powers behind the scenes, however none of that matters anymore as of this coming Wednesday, because it officially, unbeknownst to them, all ends – it's their End Time, if you like. And as I said, they are all going to be in complete disarray, and so much so that the Asians will withdraw into their strongholds desperately hanging onto what they have got, with the rest all scrambling trying to work out just what is going to happen next. It will be great fun to watch, and watch it all start crumbling. And I know I can't impress upon you anymore than I am James, just how severe this time is for these controlling parties, but it is, and it will invariably lead to John and

Crystal getting what they want, and even for Crystal being looked to for advice as to how to deal with so much of the mess, because she will seem like the only one who seems to know what's going on, working for the eventual good of humanity. For as I said, it all has to break down and fall apart, there is no other way for things to change, humanity doesn't work like that, there is no soft or gentle transition, there is only war and corruption and great disruption, because no one is willing to talk openly with each other, it all being how the secretive controlling Rebellion and Default has been carried out.

But for us over here, we who've completed our Healing, so know first hand and personally what it's all about, it's all transparent, we can see it all, there is NOTHING kept secret from us. And as we're now to use that insight increasingly to our advantage, which is for the good of humanity, that being for those people still to come to Earth, so we will be doing all that is asked of us, all within the power being handed to us on a platter.

And we, us Celestials still focused on Earth, are the focus of and instigators of the New Way. You could of course be told all of this by Zelmar, however it is for us mortal spirits to work these changes, so that's why we are working so closely with you.

James: Yes, you told me that in my mind earlier.

Helen: Yes, and so I will keep telling you things, as you need to know them; and there will be a lot, and it's the next phase, if you like, of your relationship with us spirits.

James: Yes, I've worked that much out at least, although you probably told me that too.

Helen: It doesn't matter who tells who what in the end James, it only matters what impact it has on each of us, and we are more than happy to be able to affect you along the lines of what you need so as for you to grow in truth and achieve what you are to do.

James: All right then Helen, thank you for that, I will let it all sink in and see where it leads me next.

Helen: I'll be here James.

James: Helen, Marion and I were talking about Samantha (in England), is there anything you could tell me that I can pass onto her?

Helen: You can tell her that we over here in the Celestial spheres love her and love all she's doing, and that she is amazing in how she's doing all her Healing herself, as none of us could possibly begin to imagine how we'd have been able to do our Healing without all the higher Celestial help we received. She is talked about constantly, and it's such a pity she is not revered and fully appreciated on Earth, however that is as it is meant to be, and it won't matter to her as she will get all the praise and appreciation forevermore because of what she will achieve – that being, the first true ascending mortal person on Earth to complete her Healing.

James: So you reckon she will complete it?

Helen: Yes, we can tell you and her, yes she will, it's as it's meant to be, has to be, for she needs to show other people what can be done, and most importantly – THAT IT CAN BE DONE. It's one thing for you and Marion to do your Healing James, however it's entirely another matter for people to take what you have both said (and written) and apply such truths themselves, that which Samantha is doing.



And to do it virtually by herself, having to deal with all the problems, to live blindly and on nothing but having faith in her feelings, which are so difficult and bad most of the time, it is extraordinary what she is achieving, and shows what potential people have hidden inside them. To be able to take on the evilness to it's fullest whilst in flesh, and then to heal oneself of it, it 'doesn't get any better than that' James.

I have had personal dealings with her Celestial group (12 soulmate pairs form a group – 24 Celestial personalities), we all come together at times to discuss what you are all doing on Earth and our involvement in it, so we're all well versed in what she has been struggling with and how much she has achieved, and we are all left in awe of her.

And she too will find, as it will indirectly affect her, that when we put the blockers on humanity's mind spirits this week, there will be a subtle difference, a more enhanced light and vibration, which if she knows about it in advance she might be able to pick up on. However it will help her, and all coming after her who want to do their Healing whilst on Earth, to have more light and power helping them, that coming from the likes of us and from the general changing state of affairs.

James: And will she meet Marion and I, as in come and be with us?

Helen: Yes, in time, John will help facilitate that. She will gain much from being with Marion – and you too, however her main interest will be with Marion and the connection with the feminine, however, she still needs to do quite a bit of work on herself so as to prepare herself for that time. Were she to come now, Marion's light would be too much for her, she'd force her to work through her yuk too fast and not on her own terms, so she needs this time to do it herself. It's very important that she does do it herself, for part of her Healing is understanding she CAN do it herself, and doesn't need anyone else, her parents or even Marion. For this is how people are to be, to understand they need the unseen spiritual help, and in the Spirits of Truth when they are available, and our help, but for the most part, that they can do their Healing themselves, so are not dependent on anyone else.

yuk

And then there will also be a lot of people like you James who were made to be dependant and so will need the likes of Marion – or their version of Marion – to help get in touch with all the feelings they are denying.

James: Thank you again Helen.

Helen: You are very welcome James – we'll speak again soon.

James: John, in trying to give you a picture of how I see the immediate set up and how the world is affecting us, there is the Earth, which has about it seven Earth planes, like what you said, the layers within a cake, or like the Russian dolls, and in which the angels, higher spirits and nature spirits can come and effectively 'be with us', even though we can't usually see them.

Then about Earth and its seven planes, orbit, in spirit (not in the physical universe), the seven independent Mansion Worlds, each of which themselves have seven planes in which higher spirits and angels can be, yet unseen by those spirits living on the Mansion Worlds.

And then higher or inner still, come the Celestial spheres as separate worlds, but none of which have other hidden planes, they are as they are. The angels are with the Celestials no longer hidden as in the

associated planes of the Mansion Worlds or Earth planes around Earth. And the Celestials go in and up all the way to Paradise.

And so the seven Earth planes being around Earth mean the angel or spirit can descend into them from higher up, and can be standing with us on Earth only just in one of the two Earth planes. So our room is the same for them were they to come and be with us. In their Earth plane they could sit on our couch next to us, or on top of us for that matter, and if we could see or sense them, we'd feel them right there with us.

And then the Mansion Worlds, and so too the Celestial spheres, are completely different to Earth, each having their own set up, cities, natural parts and so on, so having nothing to do directly with Earth. And so it's harder to sense or see into the Mansion Worlds or Celestial spheres, requiring a much more intense and better developed clairvoyance or seeing power.

So when in a meditation group for example, you might sense or even see a spirit standing in front of you, it's going to be in one of the two Earth planes associated with Earth (unless you have a vision into the Mansion or Celestial worlds), and Mary and Jesus can come and be with us that way. However mostly, as they don't need to descend that far down, they can stay wherever they are in Nebadon and we can simply tune into each other, as we can with Celestials or Mansion World spirits.

And when the Mansion World spirits say they come and visit people on Earth, that means they descend into one of the two Earth planes, so they observe us and listen to what we're saying.

And as to how the Celestial spheres are structured, I don't know, and I'm happy with those diagrams The Urantia Book (TUB) people have created. But I see Paradise being somewhere so far away, so in and up higher in vibration than Earth, and yet at the same time it is material, so I guess it must have some sort of material content in the material universe – however I don't know. But mostly, so far as the whole material universe is concerned, from what I understand and how I see it, which I am open to changing, is it's just for the physical worlds to exist in, so each of the 10,000,000 Earth type planets in each local universe.

And just to stretch your poor mind even more, TUB says the seven Mansion Worlds service all the one thousand (1,000) material planets in their local area (local system), however there are no reports of other spirits in our Mansion Worlds from other earths. (Earth, because it has Rebelled and Defaulted has its own special seven Mansion Worlds – we are in isolation.) So what does this mean? Does it mean we have separate Mansion Worlds that are given to us because of our quarantined state due to the Rebellion and Default; or, are we only able to use a relatively small amount of each of the Mansion Worlds for our needs, and that our Mansion Worlds are divided up, with each of the rebellious planets having their own separate sectors, and then the rest of the Mansion Worlds for those people coming from true and non-rebellious worlds... but I don't know. If that's the case, as we're all sharing them albeit unbeknown to each other, then how do all the spirits fit on them from all the worlds? And if we all do fit, then there must be a huge amount of mind spirits always flowing through the healing Mansion Worlds and then out of the Mansion Worlds into the Celestial spheres, making room for all the new arrivals. So is the TUB right on the layout of the Mansion Worlds, in that 1,000 worlds potentially share them, or is something else going on? My 'people' say we are sharing them, which then brings up yet more questions which I won't trouble you with. Such as not all 1,000 worlds need the Mansion Worlds all the time, and with some worlds having relatively smaller numbers of people on them, so requiring less Mansion World space.

**Wednesday, 22 March 2017**

**NEGATIVE MIND MANSION WORLD SPIRITS are now BLOCKED from HUMANITY!**

Helen, I'm too tired tonight to go into too much, however, how did it go today for you all?

Helen: **It's done James. We did what we wanted to do, it was easy to implement** and I'll tell you about it when you are ready.

James: Okay, Wednesday and Thursday are not good they being my work days.

Helen: I understand, so we'll speak soon. **Crystal has the green light now.**

## NEGATIVE SPIRIT INFLUENCE BLOCKED

Thursday, 23 March 2017

James: Hello Helen, I'm still tired, though not as bad as yesterday. I don't expect you to say anything to me when we write, I don't believe it will happen as I have no real interest in what you tell Crystal, as it's not really spiritual stuff that's come up for me that I want to ask you Celestials about, however I do enjoy it as an exercise of letting go more and seeing what happens without trying to control anything.

Helen – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: All so long as you keep expressing your negative expectations James, then I can keep talking with you as such. And you don't need to know about the intricacies of what's going on, Crystal can decipher my information to her from you as it all helps her gain a feeling for what she is doing. And so I will say to her now: Keep going with our Feelings Crystal, your feelings will lead you more now as things are going to start happening toward final resolution.

Yes, **we have instigated our control**, we're still asserting it, it's a vast plan affecting the whole of humanity, your money being only a small part in it; nevertheless still very important for those of us over here who've been working with you every step of the way.

**We are continuing to 'roll out' our blocking control on the mind spirits, and it is a joy to finally have such power and to see the almost instant results**, which unfortunately you can't see from your side, but for us it's obvious and so more progress toward real change.

I'll move now to answer Crystal's email to you James.

Helen;

Crystal: [The enclosed PDF file was sent to the judge yesterday and your Wednesday has arrived.](#)

Helen: Yes, good, now we'll wait and see.

Crystal: [Did you neutralise the proper spirits? Was this what both James and your group needed to do to finally enable the completion of this decade long project?](#)

Helen: Yes, all I said has happened, and now it's a matter of allowing these blocking measures to have an impact. You might start to detect a slight change in the antagonists next time you have more to do directly with them, and this will be a result of the unseen pressure being exerted on them by us.

What has happened before, is we might exert our pressure on them, but then the mind spirits would counter that, and as they are heavily aligned with these spirits as the spirits are on their side – they both working for the same end, so that limited the effects we could have. Now things are skewed heavily in our favour, so that will put a different psychic or 'inner' climate into the minds of these people, all of which is not going to sit well with them. They will start to feel unhinged as in their usual thought processes will now have holes in them, things won't flow or add up as they did, causing them not to feel as confident as they have, even starting to have doubts and worries which they'd been able to conquer before with the mind spirits help. Now they are basically on their own with only their own minds and no outside help from the mind spirits. And as hard as it might be to understand this, some of these people were all but open channels to the controlling mind spirits, with very little of their own genuine thoughts, so heavily influenced and all but taken over by such spirits. So suddenly the plug has been pulled and so you can image how it might adversely affect them.

Crystal: I spoke with my lawyer last night warning him that history tells us, that in this deal, contact can be made any way but directly.

Helen: Good.

Crystal: Have we breached the threshold? In other words are the Germans preparing to make contact? And if so, how and by whom? The magic questions they have never been able to answer.

Helen: Yes they are, and it shouldn't be too long before you hear from them directly which will then allow you to know which next steps to take and how harshly.

Angela (Merkel – Chancellor of Germany) is having lots of meetings reporting back on her American trip and all that's happened whilst she's been out of direct face to face contact with the people she needs to keep supporting her – her team, and over the next couple of days your case should be presented to her which she will give serious consideration. So there should be some movement by early next week as she will be working hard over the weekend. She's now beginning to see it as it could be a feather in her cap to support you more publicly which will help her look good in the political areas.

She's been at it a long time and is very tired, so she's really also having to decide whether or not she wants to keep going, whether she does want to keep fighting and having to deal with so many problems. And the main thought that keeps her going is that she understands she does a good job and without her the whole EU thing would have been a mess, far more than it has been. So she's worried that if she stops, Germany will be taken in directions that are not to her liking. She's very 'motherly' and protective of Germany, and would hate to see it all go to hell once she leaves, which it will, but her ego is also pretty substantial.

However she understands the EU's days are numbered and believes she's the best person to give Germany the best deal, to be able to cut loose without having to carry all the other weaker countries, all of whom will want her to bail them out.

James is asking me whether she will win, and I say she will, however nothing is fixed for us in this area, so we will see, as other things we can see that will happen, will cause her to keep going and will show the people she is needed.

James is also asking me why she is so determined to allow in so many refugees that seems so detrimental to security, causing everyone so many problems, however there is no other way for the Germans and all the European countries to gain a cheap unskilled labour force which they all so desperately need. So they hope to integrate these people, only they didn't bargain on the religious problems, which you have to ask yourself, why not, and they simply didn't think it through, which you have to wonder about, however they still reckon they'll be able to deal with the influx, all of which will be better in the end, because these new arrivals will see the value in supporting the government who will in turn support them. And of course as with most people a minority will cause trouble, but really most of the refugees are more than happy to be integrated into a new 'rich' life, being in the West.

Crystal: Or will I have to file the liens, and be confronted by a dozen threatening lawyers before negotiations begin? I will face them if I have to, but after all the battles, I would prefer to avoid this one and deal with some constructive civility.

Helen: Wait and see. Go with your feelings on it, you'll know what to do, things will determine the outcome for you, the process is evolving so you'll do what you have to do.

Crystal: Also, I put The Hague on notice. Did it do any good? (Resolution for finalisation of the notice for arbitration.)

Helen: Not yet, however it was a good move, just to add more pressure, however they don't like to be pressured and particularly from an American woman, however it's in your favour for they know they can't delay for much longer. They are Germans and Europeans, and they want to do things their way, they don't want to be told what to do, or compromised into doing what they are told, they have to feel they are the all-powerful ones and no 'upstart' American is going to make them do anything BEFORE THEY ARE READY TO DO IT. So there's nothing you can do other than allowing events to dictate, still they are very impressed with you Crystal and warming to you and even beginning to want to help. And they are also about to get a quick shove along from Angela's (Merkel) side of things, so it won't be long.

Certain other events in the world are now to start happening, more financial problems that will put the wind up them all. They all know the whole system is rotten to the core and threatening collapse at any moment, but they just keep hoping it doesn't happen soon so they will have to deal with it. But they are all about to get a big scare, and that will make them smarten up.

James is asking what sort of thing will shock them – and it's to do with the EU (European Union) and all their cushy jobs and elevated standing in the world (in their own minds) falling apart and so the whole lot crashing. You'll read about this soon James.

James: Should I short the markets Helen?

Helen: That's not for me to say James, and I'm not going to give you such trading tips. You gave all that up; you are to receive money from other avenues, not from gambling by punting on the markets.

James: Yeah all right, what a bum, I thought you might be able to give me the inside scoop?

Helen: Sorry about that, but it's not for you; and even if we did, it still won't pay off, you'd mess it up somehow – you know that, as that's how your trading went.

James: Yeah however it's good to ask you about it, to get more of a feel for what you can and can't tell me Helen, so thank you for answering my questions and going along with it.

Helen: I know what you're up to James, your mind is wide open to me, so you don't have to explain yourself. However as part of your feeling expressing and just being able to communicate freely with me what you are thinking and feeling, please – anytime.

Crystal: About more than I want. I just want to go grow grapes. Why does there have to be more? Also, can you hold the house on Iroquois for me?

Helen: We can't hold the house for you Crystal, we don't do those sorts of things, and I can't say whether you'll get it or not as that would interfere with your own personal experiences and we don't want to do that. And we know you only want to grow grapes and retire, however there's still other things you will need to do. Very soon you should get the positive sign you've been waiting for – that much I can tell you.



It IS going to happen, I can tell you that, but as with all these things, I can't exactly say when or how, because you have to live all of that to find out. And as to the timing of it, it will be perfect for you when it does start happening, as it will be perfect for a lot of people involved in it, including John and James. So there's a lot tied up in it, all of which will steadily come to light, as has been as will keep happening.

I can't say anymore now. So I will say, we are with you Crystal all the time, we're always in your mind in one way or another when it's needed, and any negative stuff is only yourself, it has nothing to do with any interfering spirits because there aren't any about you. Same for you, John and James, which you understand anyway.

It's now a progressive steady increase in our light shining into the world, it's going to stir up things, the darkness will start to shake and quake, whereas those in the light will feel more secure growing progressively in strength. This continuing, from now, for a long time to come. Humanity is turning the corner in its rebellion and default, but it will be a long haul up from the depths it has fallen to. But at least things are now working in its favour and **the Fall has ended.**

I'll speak to you again soon Crystal, keep sending your questions to James as you feel. We love you dearly and love being there right with you in all your thoughts and feelings. Express it all to us and keep longing for the truth you are to see through your feelings, and we can help you SEE what you need to see.

Helen.

PS – And make time to read James' book when he sends it to you, which should be soon, it's about angels and healing and will be worth your while reading it.

### **“Sage – and the Angels of Light”**

‘Through Sage who's 13 years old, the story is primarily about the two aspects of healing; that being, with the help of our angels, and the full Healing we can do by looking to our feelings for their truth.’

James: And Crystal, that wasn't me thinking that up, true, I promise. I intended sending it to you anyway, but telling you to read it, well that was Helen. I think??? – James.

## BLOCKING the MIND SPIRITS

Friday, 24 March 2017

**James: Helen, Samantha (of England) said she was interested in how you Celestials are working to block the mind spirits, and will she be able to see anything resulting from what you are doing? Is there, please, anything else you can add that I can send to her?**

Helen, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Yes James, I will add more as it's very relevant to all you are going through and what will concern you for the remainder of your life.

The Rebellion and Default have been evolving as you understand through Jesus and Mary's age, with as you would imagine, it having to get, at some time, to a point of final evolution. And that point is when the negative or destructive influences driving it, stop influencing it. And all the way along, the Rebellion and Default has been driven by spirits, the Evil Ones down to mortal mind spirits, with everyone wanting to have their way and say instead of **looking to their feelings so as to live true to their soul and so God's way and say**. So all these spirit influences have been taking matters into their hands and then affecting humanity on Earth in one way or another.

And what we've been able to do, and are still 'rolling out', as I said yesterday, is ending that spirit influence, which means, **it's the END of the Rebellion and Default, meaning, it can't evolve any further because there won't be the driving spirit influences**. So all it can do is 'spin its wheels', and effectively go nowhere other than implode under its own lack of love and truth. That which is now able to happen, has officially started to happen, will accelerate, until it being like humanity hitting the dead end and coming to an abrupt stop.



So the effect of what we've done and are continuing to do – as it will be done in a methodical procedure, done in stages of limiting, then fully stopping, the mind spirits input altogether, and all of that which is helping to drive the Rebellion and Default (as we won't be interfering with that which is trying to heal the effects of it, so we won't stop anything positive coming from the mind spirits, and in particular ones who might want to do their Feeling Healing without the Divine Love), will be seen as increased strain on all negative systems of belief, on all anti-love systems on Earth, both collectively and individually. So people will find it increasingly harder to deal with the everyday difficulties of life, with more pressure being put on them so as they can't avoid their bad feelings as much as they used to. And all businesses, governments, corporations, national structures, anything that is controlling, also feeling it more difficult to deal with all the everyday problems, they seeming to mount and increase in intensity, causing the people controlling them ever more difficulties.

And so many of the highest controllers will start losing their way, their direction will become unfocused, they will feel like other forces are interfering yet they can't put their finger on what it is. Inspiration, that which would have come from the meddling mind spirits, won't be there for them to access and enjoy, so they will have to rely on themselves more, which will give a lot of people a bit of a shock when they realise it's just not happening or working for them as it used to do. Whereas on the other side, other people wanting to do good will feel more inspired and able to do things which they've always felt difficult, because unbeknownst to them, the mind spirits were working against them. The playing field is becoming more balanced so to speak, and gradually tipping, and then moving substantially in favour of the good side of the Rebellion and Default. All so the people who want to seek the truth of themselves through their feelings will be able to do so more easily, and without any unseen spirit negative influence.

You see James, this you've not been told yet, but the controlling spirits worked particularly on people throughout history who naturally wanted to look to their feelings for the truth, or on people who came to the conclusion that their feelings were the way and key to the truth, even the way to heal themselves. So that such people found it simply too overwhelming to push on up against the mountain of negativity that would rise up within them, some of it often being added to or increased by these controlling mind spirits who didn't want such truth to come to light through people's feelings. And from our vantage point in spirit, as we can see the aura and so truth of everyone, anyone who starts to make any progress in the way of truth discovery through feelings, stands out like a beacon and can easily be focused on by those controlling higher mind spirit who knew what they were looking for. But none of that can happen anymore, all because of the healing work of yourself and Marion along with Samantha.



Samantha being the first person to take on what you and Marion have revealed and commit herself to her healing, is leading the way out of the darkness, and so we are to come up behind her in a way, and with each level she reaches, that then becomes a certain benchmark with which we can work. So we can limit all the mind spirits who'd be working to thwart people below her, because she has now healed those levels within herself. And so it will continue as she progresses. And should she stop, then that's the level we can work up to, until someone else takes it further. And then it's the same with you and Marion, only you are working at the 'head of the coal face' so to speak, breaking through the controlling beliefs and mind circuits set in place by the Evil Ones (the rebellious high level spirits – Lanonandeks being Lucifer, Satan, Caligastia and Daligastia soulmate / soul partner pairs), all so people like Samantha can then set to work on Healing themselves and contribute their part.

## **THE EVIL ONES**

So Sam, you are doing a huge amount to help everyone by doing nothing more than working steadily on yourself. And it's the angels that tell us what levels you've worked through and where you're at, which we can then relate to by what we went through as we ascended the Divine Love Mansion or, healing Mansion Worlds, as we affectionately call them.

So back to the question, will you see anything resulting directly from our actions? Probably not. However, as the whole world seems to start to implode, then you'll know it's because the controlling ways and influences of the unseen mind spirits has ended, and people on Earth have been left up to their own initiative, which will be shown to be very little. You have no idea how much direct and indirect influence has come from the mind spirits (mind Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6), and some of the Divine Love Healing spirits. There has been MASSES of influence, nothing has happened on Earth without their influence, they've been in the thick of it all.

Countless people die all the time, come into spirit, wake up realising their new life begins and then wonder what they want to do. And as they are still basically the same as they were on Earth, yet now with renewed vigour and vitality – they are 'young again', so they set out trying to do more of what they did on Earth – control. However they quickly see that there are masses of controlling spirits already ahead of them, and so many of them have to start out all over again, at the bottom of the controlling pile, working their way up, having to understand just how one does work one's control on people back on Earth, if that's what they want to do.

So there are vast networks, many competing, many are family driven, all like what you have on Earth, but a million-fold increased in the mind Mansion Worlds. And mostly these sorts of spirits keep themselves secret from the other block of mostly do-good spirits and the ones who want to 'better' themselves, all those you read about in the spirit / mortal accounts of people talking with spirits, because the spirits involved in what they believe to be the 'spiritual upliftment' of humanity connect with those

on Earth wanting the same thing. And so what you don't get is any real idea or insight into is the top controlling mind spirit organisations, cults, groups, families and so on, and the like-minded people on Earth they connect with and exert control over.

And even you James have only very briefly touched on these controlling spirits and what they get up to. However, now I can tell you more about them. They control humanity, it's as simple as that, and have done for aeons; they, with help from the Evil Ones, the rebellious higher spirits, 'earthed' all the controlling world religions, they developed business to where it is now, government, all areas of power, and they instigated all the wars and so on, all trying to gain the power they are after.

So the Jews through the Zionists and others in league with them, being the 'Chosen One's' were given the most power and control, the smallest group controlling the masses. However we've just blocked all their influencing mind spirits, so they are really going to be spinning their wheels in thin air wondering why they can't get the traction they once had. So they will weaken, and that will cause their power to waver and others will step in and so with the whole smashing into the brick wall at the end of the Rebellion and Default which is now set and ready to happen. **This being the real End Times.** So officially, from a technical point of view, along the lines of what we can do, the end times have begun – we started them, however it's all really coming from you doing your Healing on Earth. And anyone else who does their Healing, fully committing to it, will be empowering us even more, and gradually humanity will be made to face its bad feelings, to no longer do all it can to run away from them and hide them – reject them, all so the truth can come to light from such feelings, and it's that truth that will Heal the whole of humanity.



So the tide, having been going out for all these aeons, is now ebbing and just starting to come back in. So it's got more aeons of coming back in, and you people are right on the changeover, doing your parts in the whole.

Should things start to happen that are a direct result of our positive interference, that come to James' attention, I will point them out. However, I'm not going to say, what happened to Trump today was because of what we did, and all that sort of stuff, because it's all interconnected. However with time, and overall, you'll be able to see things aren't travelling as smoothly as they have been. And although, from your limited view, the world seems like it's in its usual mess, from the mind spirits side of things, and even though they don't all agree on everything, still they understand it and they are working (were working) it along the lines that's suited them.

James: So Helen, all the New World Order and One World Religion and all that, were the aims of these mind spirit?

Helen: Yes, and they still are.

James: So what are these mind spirits going to do about what's happening, surely they are not going to take it lying down –

Helen: No, however they are powerless to do anything on Earth anymore. So they are busy trying to work out what's changed, which they'll never know because they don't even know the likes of us Celestials even exist, let alone why we've done such a thing to them. And in time they will readjust to their new, new lives, having to work out other things to do with themselves, which will basically from what we can see, mean, set about planning for the day when they will get their power and controlling

ability back. So they are busy looking to their prophetic writings, trying to work out what's going to happen, and eventually many of them will tire of it and move on; that being, work to move up the mind worlds advancing their mind, as in trying to perfect their negative rebellious state; or start their Feeling-Healing; or even move outside their box and embrace the Divine Love, moving into the Divine Love Healing worlds as they start their Soul-Healing.

And they will also try and corrupt those mind spirits still able to communicate with Earth. However, we'll also be monitoring all of that and stepping in should they start to interfere there too.

So you see James and Samantha, it's all about what's going on over here in spirit, we are where the real action is. However, by severing such controlling input from these mind spirits, humanity is now free to Heal itself. So at least to decide if that is what it does want to do, and to make that decision based squarely on people's own feelings, and not feelings being negatively influenced or interfered with from the hidden spirits. Humanity needs to be given a chance from the ground up to decide what it wants to do – either continue on its rebellious ways by default, or heal itself of such unloving ways. And it now needs to be able to take responsibility for itself, and all without any such interference.

So the mind spirits have basically been just an extension of parental control and interference, the mind spirits being the parents to all you children – the people – on Earth. But now it's time for the 'children of Earth' to step out into life themselves without such heavy parental influence, and do whatever they want. Which, in most cases, is to make a complete hash of things, because you don't know how to exist without such heavy unseen 'guidance'. So the rug has been pulled out from underneath you, and humanity is going to fall in a heap of its own doing. So this breakdown, Samantha, you might be able to see for yourself, even in your personal relationship with people. So things will get harder for them, whereas for you, you'll see how obvious it all is, the mess they are making and why they are doing it to themselves, yet whilst all being completely unaware.

And so the scene is set for the likes of what John and Crystal want to do, that being to provide a way for people to feel better about themselves and their lives, on all levels, from the basic nutritional level right up to the top spiritual level, including how to truly Heal themselves by looking to their feelings.

So the pressure that's to be exerted by these systems coming under pressure because of the sheer weight of their own greed and ineptitude, now without the unseen guiding direction and control from the mind spirits, will be what opens the way for the money to come. For that money is to be used for the good (within the bad, within the remaining rebellion and default) all with the aim of helping those people who want to help themselves in some way, truly better themselves, and even, Heal themselves.

So Sam, I hope I have painted something of a picture that will help you understand what's going on. And every day you keep submitting to, expressing, and seeking the truth of your feelings, so every day we too can work with you, up-stepping the vibration of light that we can work with.

If you want to know anything more, have other specific questions, please ask James and he can ask me.

We love you all, we are very close to you all, for you are making your way out of the darkness and into the light.

With love and blessings – Helen, a Celestial spirit. And no, I am not Helen Padgett, we just share a common Christian name.

## What AJ MILLER TEACHES is FUNDAMENTALLY FLAWED

Helen writing through James Moncrief

Saturday, 25 March 2017

Helen is a Celestial Spirit – 10<sup>th</sup> Spirit World / Sphere – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven

Hi John, if it's okay with Helen, I'll work down the list.

Helen: It's fine with me James, anytime.

Helen, you seem to have been dumped in it by Zelmar – as the focal point for us with the Celestials.

I'll live James.

Lol.

From John Doel, long-suffering typist:

Hi James



May we kindly explore some questions with Helen and her invisible friends please?

Alan John Miller (AJ) has enabled thousands to become aware of the availability of Divine Love.

AJ's insights are extra-ordinary in that he has introduced concepts and lines of thought that are seemingly profound and loving.

AJ's focus upon expressing one's emotional injuries has encouraged many to open up to this need.

However, his work appears to be with little success, if any.

Helen: It's because he is still working to effectively lead people further into their rebellion, rather than what he believes, in leading them out of it. Just like every other so-called spiritual system, including all the 'Divine Love moment' people. No one is working to help others to truly heal themselves of their wrongness unless they have first embraced all of what Marion and James are saying. By embracing all they are saying will help one align with the True Way, which is also – The Only Way, that which is the way of healing yourself with the Divine Love through the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, and their equivalent on Earth.

John: Is it that he has not recognised that our true feelings, our soul based truths that emerge as feelings, is what we are to embrace?

Helen: Yes, he doesn't understand the bigger picture, so can't direct people in that way. He's not doing his Feeling or Soul-Healing with the Divine Love. If he really was, then he'd be approaching it differently and speaking more from his bad feeling perspective.

John: Is it that expressing negative emotions is only addressing the surface of our damage and cannot penetrate to the core childhood repressed experiences we all have had to go through?

Helen: It depends on the intent of the person. If you want simply to express your bad feelings and repressed stuff only to feel better about yourself so you can do better in life, better in your negative



unloving state, then that's what will happen; and by going this way, as soon as you start to feel better, having released some of your repressed feelings, you will more than likely stop working on yourself, being able to get on with your untrue life. What Marion and James is presenting is the way to heal your whole unloving state, and so, even if you feel good at times, still whilst there is still bad within you, you keep going. And you are looking to end your rebellion, not just work out how to function happier in it.

John: Those of his 'congregation', that I have observed, appear to be working hard on their emotional injuries and yet do not appear to be evolving. Is what AJ teaches fundamentally flawed and in what way please?

Helen: Because they are not wanting to grow in truth. They are happy to uncover a little truth about themselves from their feelings, but they are very limited in this. They don't want to go the whole way, for they don't understand that going the whole way means you are going to face the whole rottenness of yourself – EVERY SINGLE PART, and few people want to do that, including AJ and Mary. For if they did, they'd have to give up being the 'leaders', being Jesus and Mary, and all that. Just as they might not even want to be together anymore. Very few people, John, are going to be able to do much with their Healing, only the real Chosen One's will go the whole way, being the True Leaders. And part of your work will be to reach out and appeal to those people, who will resonate with what James has written and what others say about the truths he and Marion are revealing.

John: My experience with AJ was like having twenty years teaching and training completed in two and a half years. To me, this I had to experience – and then leave! Was that what was planned for?

Helen: Yes, you needed to come up to speed quickly in preparation for meeting Marion and James. AJ was a necessary stepping stone, because for all his faults, he and Mary are still the closest to Marion and James' truth. So potentially some people will take the next step, as you have done, however it won't be many. AJ offers those people working on themselves through him, new power, a place in a 'new humanity', a 'new vision' and all the rest, whereas Marion and James don't. They only offer to help you feel as bad as you do already feel, only are refusing to allow yourself to feel, as powerless as you really do, all the really bad stuff which most people don't want to go near. Yes, scratch the surface, but all so long as you can maintain the control you have and even add to your negative empowerment; but no, not give it all up, feeling as useless and pathetic, untrue and unloved as your parents made you feel.

As you understand, your Healing John really awaits you in spirit, and this is good, it is as it will be; however it is necessary for someone like yourself to understand what Marion and James are all about, and be in the position of helping them, hence your 'education' on many fronts. It's all right that you might only grasp them intellectually, and with a limited experience of doing your own Healing, as there will be many other people like yourself, who will find it of great help to have this mental understanding in preparation for their arrival in spirit. When they come into spirit, wanting to get stuck into their Healing, and feeling they now can, they will not muck about and won't waste so much time as so many mind spirits do.

And as you reflect on AJ and all you learnt with him compared to what you are now learning, so it will help you help other people to steer clear of such pitfalls; or at least, to show them the two differing ways, and be able to show them the pros and cons of each. Either go AJ's way to further your wrongness with the Divine Love, or Marion and James' way to fully healing yourself of it with the Divine Love.

John: AJ frequently talked about being influenced by spirits. Was that essentially controlling spirits preventing him from teaching the true way to feel and express emotions, both the good and the bad?

Helen: It was his way of having an excuse for his limitations. There were and are no such controlling spirits affecting him, it's all his own mental delusion, stuff to do with his early upbringing which, were he to do his true Healing, he would deal with it truly.

And I will state again, AJ could ONLY teach the True Way were he to give up all he's doing and fully embrace Marion and James. All else he is teaching is still mostly untrue, even though a lot of truth, and a lot more than other systems, is revealed and talked about. But talking about it all is one thing, living it is entirely another.

John: With the blocking of negative mind controlling spirits, will AJ (Miller) find himself without the 'guidance' he was receiving?

Helen: AJ will continue to muddle along until his soul says enough is enough and crashes his mind. Then he will have to reassess. I have not gone into what lies ahead of him, frankly I'm not interested in him, and other spirits are informing me of him and what you are to know via me. It's possible he might make a smooth transition, however I doubt it; if you ask me his ego is too big, and so he will need to have some sort of breakdown – mental and emotional, something that will crack him wide open forcing him to accept that he is not The One.

So to answer your question specifically, no, our blocking of the mind spirits will have no direct effect on him as those spirits are not working to control or influence him.

John: Was he an 'open channel' for mind controlling spirits?

Helen: No, he was an open channel for his own delusion. He did and still does receive help from Celestials, however all in keeping with his needs to further his wrongness. So some higher truth is conveyed to him, yet all in keeping with such self-imposed limitations.

John: I suspect that I am endeavouring to find out what AJ Miller and Mary Luck's followers need to do to adjust their ways to express their emotions in a manner that enables them to grow. Can you explain what I should understand and embrace appropriately please?

Helen: You should suggest Marion and James' work, there is nothing else. You can express such truths from Marion and James in your own words of course, however all in keeping with what they are presenting. People will either respond or they won't. And just because they are 'receiving the Divine Love', doesn't necessarily mean they'll be receptive to such higher truths, as you understand from the likes of Nicholas and Zara and many others you've worked with.

John: AJ and Mary Luck appear to have enormous amount of spirit control over them, will they become free of this?

Helen: As I said, it's only their own yuk they are refusing to deal with, nothing to do with spirit control over them. They have many spirits following them, but most are like them and the people following them. John, do you seriously think that Mary and Jesus if they were on Earth would have such spirit control over them? And not being Mary or Jesus, as I said, they don't have such spirit control over them – it's all because they are refusing to acknowledge their deeper fears – who are their parents.

yuk

John: Some time ago, I understood that I have three spirit personalities assisting me. They being Bethema, Sarun and Repethe. Bethema, I understand as being my grand mother (Elizabeth Mary

McDonell). Is this so, or have I got the names wrong. In this regard, what should I understand please?

Helen: Bethema (Beth) is your grandmother and she's with you constantly, and is Celestial. She loves you very much, loves all you are doing, and relishes her involvement with you. She is also one of the main sources of your inspiration from spirit. She is very powerful and full of light and easily able to 'keep you in line'. I'll give over to her.

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Hello John my darling grandson, yes I am with you, have been since my passing and all through my Healing. I will keep you going the right way, you have nothing to worry about with all that's going to happen, it will all play out effortlessly, we will see to that – it's all been so lovingly planned for you and us all by our Heavenly Mother and Father. You've got one of the most powerful spirit bands with you, you need to have it, and they will keep all the riff raff away, both on Earth and in Spirit.



I will not talk long, I love you dearly, and if you want to speak more directly with me, ask James. Give him some more personal details about me and your relationship with me on Earth, when I died and how old you were and what our relationship was on Earth and so on, so he can get a 'feeling' for me, and I'll say more. Until then, KEEP UP THE GOOD WORK!

I'm back – Helen, the other spirits I understand were transitory, there are many like this, many who only work with you for a short time depending on what you're doing and who you are doing it with.

John: At the Divine Love Caloundra gathering in 2014, I was introduced to Sarah as another spirit personality. Is this so? What should I understand regarding this introduction?

Helen: She is an example of a transitional spirit. Stay with your grandmother, she's all you need, don't concern yourself with the who's who over here, you've got enough on your plate.

John: I sure do enjoy the support I receive from my invisible friends.

Helen: As do we enjoy being able to give it to you.

John: Almine Barton was introduced to me by Nick Bunick. Almine lives in Oregon, USA.

Has Almine embraced Divine Love?

Helen: No.

John: I feel she is in the 6th sphere natural love condition. Is this so?

Helen: Not that high – high fourth.

John: If not, what sphere condition or pathway is she on please?

Helen: She doesn't understand about looking to her feelings for their truth in the light of what Marion and James are revealing.

John: How should we work with her please?

Helen: Send her James new book Sage, with a covering letter saying something along the lines of you were wondering if she'd be interested in this, and then leaving it up to her. If she doesn't respond, then you know where you stand with her. You can still work with her should you want to, however you will understand the limitations and the limitation of those she is in communication with on the other side.

John: Your assistance, Helen, has really livened up the pace and clarity of what we have to do. Since I connected with James, the speed has continued to grow and grow. I need to connect with people to run with us all here on Earth, are any in this street that I now live in please?

Helen: I can't tell you such things, if there is, it will naturally come about. You don't have to concern yourself John, you can even kick back and enjoy the journey more. What you need will come to you, it always has and it always will, it's part of your pattern. So if anyone is to require your help in any way, they will come and you'll know – feel – what to do. It's not actually your role to introduce every person on the planet to the truths of Divine Love and the Healing – believe it or not, ha, ha. You'll do your fair share, however at some point you'll just want to work with people who are already on the same page, you simply won't have time to worry about those who aren't. And wait and see, the pace is only going to accelerate for you, however it's nothing to worry about, you will simply be forced to delegate and rationalise within you, all which is good. It's not going to be your worry to organise IT ALL. Others will help you as required. They are being prepared in their ways, and will link up or the light will shine upon them when the time is right, and you'll be able to work with them, make them an offer – whatever. So just keep reading and learning about the truths Marion and James are making available, for it will help you personally in your own soul's growth and progress, and with the work you are doing.

John: Somehow, all the pieces are coming together and we will work to the common plan, whatever that is. I see my role as handing it over to many others – somehow.

Helen: You will hand over when necessary and when you and they are ready, however in the meantime the learning curve will remain. Sage will help you in its disguised simplicity, it being all you need to know and the approach you can take introducing people to the higher truths.

Thank you for introducing us to Marion and James – wow, that was some gift.

cheers for now John (typist)

Helen: And we, us Celestials collectively, all those who know about you, wish to thank you for all you've done, and are doing, and will do.

Love Helen.



**HELEN is SPOKES PERSONALITY for the CELESTIAL SOULGROUP assisting CRYSTAL**  
**Helen speaking through James Moncrief**

Sunday, 26 March 2017

From Crystal (I sent her Sage last night, it's now early morning the next day – she's in America so must have read it through her day.)

James;

I just finished your book (Sage). It left me with many, many questions.

A quick history of a small part of the SI (Solid Investment) story I will explain. I had worked with Simon, the current administrator, for 6 years, but once he became administrator things changed, and I knew he was going to leave the investors high and dry. Admittedly not entirely of his own volition, but all the same he did in August 2013. He left me with nothing! No contracts, no documents, no names, nothing. Both he and the money were gone, and as far as he and his uncle were concerned they had gotten away free and clear. And they had.

Then a few days later John introduced me to Joe. Joe has spent 20 years in the military specializing in remote viewing. At first, for some unknown reason, he and I were able to do things he has never believed possible. Over the first year we were able to start tracking all the people involved, piece together the location of the funds, and orchestrate taking down the largest cartel in the world, the Rothschild Empire.

Besides my interaction with Joe, in the last two years, this simple Midwest farmer (Crystal) is now consciously following her own guides that help me write every legal document, plan every court filing and time every move.

I was told over a decade ago that I would accomplish a great feat, but it would be like having to draw an elephant without the world not knowing what an elephant looked like.

Little did I know.

A few questions for Helen at your convenience. There is no hurry.

[Crystal: I have been working with Almine for many years and have just started working on Immaculate White Light. Suddenly I feel like I just made a quantum leap past her teachings. What happened?](#)

Helen, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Crystal, having read James' book Sage, and having asked him these questions, now we can reveal more and put some more suggestions before you to consider. And please understand, what we say is only for your consideration, we are not intending to say, 'You must do this or else that won't happen'.

And because of how you are and where you are in your spiritual life, we're going to tell it to you straight, and what it's all about.

We Celestials spirits are the highest spirits from Earth who are working with humanity. We have all been on Earth, lived in the wrongness, healed ourselves of it, and now **live true to ourselves – our feelings, and so true to God**. And this way of life, that which we live, is the destiny of humanity. Humanity has been living evilly for so long, now it's time for this way of living to end, and the new way to begin. And James (and Marion) are revealing the New Way. So the long term destiny

of mankind is to become as we Celestials are, however humanity is currently a very long way away from our level of truth.

What we have been doing – we your spirit guides – is preparing you to embrace, and so become armed with, the truths Marion and James are revealing. This is our whole motivation. We are not interested in the money as such by itself, in SI (Solid Investment) paying you out in any way other than for such money being used to help disseminate the truths Marion and James are revealing. Our ONLY involvement with you is to this end – we want the money to come to you so the Truths about the Divine Love and the Healing can come to humanity. And if it had not been destined that SI was going to be used for this end, you would have lost your money for good and there would have been nothing you or anyone would have been able to do about it. You are ONLY allowed to work with Joe, and he with you, because of this end goal we wish to achieve. And so now it's time for you to make contact with James directly which we are helping to facilitate in these communications.

And having said that, I want to make it clear that we are NOT saying that you MUST use the money to help disseminate Marion and James' work. You are to use your money when it comes however you want to use it – no strings attached. And it's the same for everyone else who will receive it. All we are saying, is that our help in retrieving the money is solely motivated by the fact that some of the money will be used to spread such Truth.

And all you have to do, is read more of his books, the ones we will suggest; and you don't have to speak with him anymore then you are already doing, via myself, you do however need to have within your mind an understanding of that which Marion and James are revealing to the world, which Sage has given you a brief introduction to.

And in reading these four books we will recommend, we don't expect you to read them all, that is entirely up to you, we are ONLY suggesting you do. And we don't expect you to long for the Divine Love and begin your Healing, that too is entirely up to you, but we do want you to at least understand the basic truths involved. Because it's the 'light' of these truths, that will lead you, and are the piercing arrow Zerange referred to.

And you don't have to take on these truths and then try to tell others of them, they are just for you to understand, and so this will link you more with where John is coming from, as he understands the significance of them. It's all starting to come together now, from this higher level of truth, because we the Celestials spirits are finally being able to make a 'take over play' for humanity on Earth. And it's a vast plan that's going down, and you, once you are 'armed' with the light of this truth, will be used to accomplish your great feat.

However as I said, we don't want to put any pressure on you, it has to entirely be of your own doing. So if you start reading his books and don't want to continue, don't feel you have to because of what we are doing and because of helping SI to come to fruition. This is as much personal for you as it is for the bigger picture.

Crystal: If that is so, what is next? What should I be working on?

Helen: Reading these next books of James.

Crystal: Where does the piercing arrow of light that Zerange spoke of come from?



Helen: It comes from the truth about the Divine Love, that you can long to God directly for it; and that you can do your Healing, as in look to your feelings for the truth they are to reveal about yourself. These basic tenets being covered in Sage, and more thoroughly covered in his other books.

Crystal: The timing of James story is not a coincidence. Instead of spreading physical healing, I will be spreading the SI funds to spread light?

Helen: There is no such thing as coincidences on the true levels of the soul, only in the mind and non-understanding. So yes, you are ready to move ahead on your spiritual growth and understanding, which is why you feel “I have been working with Almine for many years and have just started working on Immaculate White Light. Suddenly I feel like I just made a quantum leap past her teachings. What happened?” And if you wish to work to help use the funds to spread the Truths of Divine Love – Divine Love Spirituality as James calls it, then yes, we’ll certainly involve you in that.

Almine and the Immaculate White Light, as you’ll come to understand through James’ writings, will only lead you deeper into your wrongness. There are a few helpful truths within such work, as there is within everything, however it’s all part of the wrong that will one day be erased from the minds of humanity. It was only a stepping stone for you. Your soul, together with your angels, have increased your vibration so your mind is prepared to receive James’ work as we are suggesting. And as you will see, you may as well throw all that sort of spirituality in the bin for all the good it really does you.

So my dear, more big inner changes are coming your way, however they will prepare you for what’s ahead on the world level, dealing with the people you will need to so as to get what you want. It’s all part of the plan, and just work according to what you feel, there is no time pressure even if you feel there is.

Crystal: Who is my permanent guide. I have always thought it was my great grandmother Henrietta in a flowered cotton dress. Now there was a fiery German who could kick male ass?

Helen: You don’t have a ‘permanent guide’ as in one spirit helping you. You have a band, twenty four spirits, twelve soul-pairs (soulmates – so women and men spirits), of which I am one of the band. And currently I have been appointed as the spokes person (spirit) for you through James.

And yes, Henrietta is also part of your band, she being the link on a human level to you because she is part of your family line.

And we all work to get the job done with you. If you need the more soft spoken image of a flowered cotton dress, so you will get it; if you need the kick-ass approach, so you’ll get that too.

And I would suggest, not worrying too much about it, we are more than easily able to impress our thoughts upon you, most of which come to you as the outworking of our collective. We are all skilled in different things, and all contribute, so you might like to see us all as One. However as always, honour your feelings and they will lead you where you need to go.

Crystal: Why did you suggest I take a road trip to Savannah GA (Georgia). As you know I am leaving on Tuesday after I give Ellie the keys to the apartment to stay and take care of the girls (two bunnies).

Helen: So you will have time to consider what I am saying to you now. And to read what I am suggesting, and be by yourself and with us for the time you need.

Crystal: I feel my time with them is coming to a close. I need more time, they saved me through this whole ordeal.

Helen: Things are changing, it's all good, and all what's meant to happen. You will have all the time you need, there is no pressure being applied to you from our side.

Crystal: Anything else you could impart.

Helen: No, just to think about what I have said, nothing more. And if you feel you would like to, then read these books of James.

Helen: And Crystal, James and John, I do have some other world information for you.

Angela (Merkel, Chancellor of Germany) is going to have a series of dreams this week which is going to profoundly affect her. It will change her whole way of thinking as in what is important. She is going to be put through a lot, because she is going to be used as one of the instruments in getting things done that will eventually work in with our goals.

James: You mean Helen, you're going to put the squeeze on her?

Helen: You said that James, not I.

Yes, a little applied pressure from the inner realms won't go astray. We are loving our new roles, our so long-awaited plan is now 'rolling out', and I can't tell you how much light and joy and happiness there is over here now that our hands are being freed up to act.

So yes, James, what you have been thinking is right, we Celestials are in the process of taking over the spirit control of humanity, so things from our side are going to work how we want them to, and no more how the mind spirits have wanted. The takeover has been done technically, now it's just a matter of systematically rolling it out and putting it into play.

Very soon you're going to start to see cracks appearing in what has been, up until now, a well oiled machine that's controlled the world for all these years. Things are going to start going wonky, and then haywire, and that's what we want, with the added stress and pressure on the controlling people causing them to do things ordinarily they wouldn't have done, all of which will be their undoing.

So Angela is about to have an about face revelation, it will profoundly affect her, however she will keep it all very close to her chest. But from her, subtle change will come, and that will be good and what's needed, as it will fit in with all the other changes that are on their way.

And very soon Crystal, the breakthrough you are looking for will come, however be patient, read James' books if you can, and let them sink into you, and don't worry about any of the other spiritual stuff.

I will talk again soon. All our love to you Crystal, and we'll be in touch – Helen, one of your Celestial spirit band.

James: Helen, before you go, I'd like to ask you some questions if you don't mind –

Helen: Please James, go ahead.

James: So you working with Crystal and other people I presume who are not fully understanding of the Truth, is not something I'd thought too deeply about. I sort of got the impression, which I can see was my own doing, that I'd be mostly involved with, if anyone, people who are already cognisant with my work and the truths I am living.

Helen: And you know the answer to your own question James.

James: Yes, that you are going to work with anyone who is part of 'getting the work done'.

Helen: Yes. We Celestials are already working with many people who are yet to understand about the higher Truths, however who will be part of their ongoing revelation. The ONLY thing important to humanity now is these higher truths, nothing else. All else can be scrapped so far as we're concerned, as it's all only of the wrongness. However as that can't happen overnight, so there needs to be a transition, over many years, that which we are working to affect. That which Crystal and John are to be involved in their ways, that which many other people will too.

Thank you Helen.

It's my pleasure James, speak to you soon.

James:

And I would like to ask you Crystal, did you like the story Sage? And what feelings did it bring up for you? And wow, you read it in a day, that's pretty impressive! Jeez, John and I will have to lift our games – ha, ha.

Crystal, this is a link to the four books Helen is referring to:

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

The specific books are 'Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus' blog books 1 – 4.

They are books I wrote with Mary and Jesus who outline more of the truths of what's very briefly covered in Sage. They are also not proof read, so might be a bit rough – John and his friends are currently working on helping me to fix them up, however the truth is all good.

## NANNA BETH OPENS UP HER DIALOGUE

### Beth speaking through James Moncrief

Sunday, 26 March 2017

James, I want to speak to John through you, it is Beth his grandmother on his mother's side. (Is that right John, is she?)

James: Go ahead Beth.

(Elizabeth Mary McDonell is Beth, also Bethema)

Nanna Beth, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Good. John, I want to tell you that we over here have been with you right the way through your adventure, into the spirit and into the money, and we are right behind you. And as you have been told, you don't have anything to worry about, even that of 'leaving your run a bit late'. It's never too late my boy, and you are doing all you are meant to do, and perfectly so, and you couldn't do it any better. And this we want you to understand – that you can't do it any other way or any better than you are doing: there is ONLY your way, and that is more than adequate and good enough.

And concerning any worries you have about James, don't have, he's more than able to take care of himself, and he's loving doing all he's doing with you. You are helping him enormously and there is nothing more that you can do for him at this stage than what you are already doing.

And as for Crystal, she's going to be put through a lot more stuff to do with her beliefs as she works her way through James' books – as you can well imagine. It will be interesting to see what effect they will have on her. She is very mind-based, so we will see, and it doesn't matter one way or the other, because what she will do, is understand is all intellectually, and that will be enough for our purposes. And those purposes are, once she has taken all that James has written in those four books, then we'll move forward with her some more. The way is soon to be opened and made available to her, Helen and her group will see to that, and you can just sit back and watch it all unfold. And if it's all right with you, which we know it will be, we, via myself, intend to keep you abreast of certain things through this whole adventure through James.

So for now, you've done what we needed to do, you have embraced James' work, and understand Marion is the 'hidden' key to it all, it's all about her healing all the feminine blocking circuits within herself, which will in turn free up humanity. Just be a quiet support for her, she is going through a lot of hard stuff, however it's all necessary as there is no other way to go about it. In time, she will soften to you, but for now, she wants to remain shut away with only her own feelings. And she has more than enough to deal with trying to sort out James. (Yes, I agree with that Beth, so, can you lot up there hurry up and sort me out. Beth: No James, sorry, but that's all for you to do with Marion.)

It is projected that Marion will do a complete about turn when her Healing finishes, which should be some time soon, we of course not being allowed to give such personal time details. And then James will follow, and then all will be ready for the next major move. And you will be ready and you'll see it all panning out as we have told you and as you feel it will.

So as I said, you've embraced James' work, brought yourself up to date on it, and understand they are the way and there is nothing else like what he and Marion are talking about. And you are now helping to bring Crystal up to speed because we need her to embrace, at least intellectually, the truths of Marion and James. This, Helen explained to you today and it has to happen so as to give us the power we need so as to be able to keep working through her. If she doesn't take on Marion and James' work then we'll be severely restricted in what we can keep doing with her, because, as you now understand, the only way humanity is going to heal itself is with the truths they are revealing. And I would advise you to keep this to yourself concerning Crystal, she doesn't need such further pressure, and she is to read James' books and come to her own conclusions, so you can just support her in that.

And to reiterate what Helen has been imparting to you all, we Celestials have now officially started our take over of humanity from spirit. We are to control and govern and oversee humanity from here on in. We have been given the responsibility by the Melchizedeks to do this, and as you can imagine, it's an incredible experience for us all. Nothing like this has ever happened, a physical world is not given to the mortal spirits that have come from it, it's all new to everyone over here, so each day for us is completely new and very exciting. And it is such a relief to know the whole control of the mind spirits is coming to an end. It will completely end when James has finished his healing, as it's all tied in with him – all dependent on him, this being, if you like, something of a 'reward' for what he's doing, not that he needs it, however it does give him some personal satisfaction knowing the more he heals himself the more we can end the tyranny of the mind spirits control that has so damaged humanity. So now it really is all happening from the top down. All with only yourself, James and Marion understanding about what's really at stake and how incredible it is, so you are very fortunate indeed being such an intimate and integral part of it.

And as James has said to you, which is true, it suits him well, having you as the go-between, just as you enjoy being in that 'power' position. And it will continue this way, growing, as more people become involved and need to be brought into what's transpiring – but that will all come later.

So first things first, and Marion and James need to finish their Healing; and as you understand, it's all, including SI (Solid Investment) and your receiving your payouts, based around their doing it. As they do it, so they are freeing up the mind and feeling circuits for us to work with, and for humanity to embrace their Healing on Earth.

Anyway my boy, I just wanted to establish more contact with you through James. To give James a 'feeling' for me, and also for me to help settle your mind a little. And for you to know, that we are constantly 'tuned into' your mind from our Celestial sphere (3<sup>rd</sup>). We don't need to come and be with you so much in person, we can do all we need from here. And should you have any questions at any time, please don't hesitate to ask James, and you can ask for myself or for Helen, or whomever you want with him. He is really doing this work for you, not so much even for Crystal, but because you want the help, which is again how it's to be, because all Helen says to Crystal she is also really saying to you, because, you my boy, are the one who's really going to be dealing with 'getting the truth out'. Which you've already started to do, and which will accelerate when the time comes. It is, as Helen said, only about getting the truth out, nothing more, that is your service, it's what our Mother and Father are asking of you, it is what They have been and are preparing you for. Marion and James won't of themselves be doing that much of it, they will have other more personal work to do with people who want to work on their Healing, however there will be a band you will establish who are wholly focused on seeing to it that the truths they have revealed and continue to reveal, to go out to where they are needed.

So goodnight from me. James is hesitant as to whether or not he should send this to you as you haven't specifically asked me to speak more to you, however I will urge him to do so.

I will speak to you again soon. And I will add, this for James as well, between Helen and I, he doesn't as yet want to move into talking with other Celestials for other people, and there is no need for him to do so. He will, if he does at all, probably only talk with us, to you, and you can pass on whatever you feel is right to other people should they be talked about or given any guidance, so he won't talk directly with other people and their Celestials, only with you and Crystal. This being something for you (both) to consider.

So I will go now; all my love to you John, and keep those fingers working... goodbye now, love Beth.

James: Beth, one thing I'd like to ask you before you go, if you don't mind –

Beth: Not at all James, any time.

James: Mostly the Celestials that most people have spoken with and continue to speak with, have presented themselves as not really being that interested in the goings on, on Earth, only in supporting the Padgett Messages and generally impressing those people with feel-good support. And yet now you and Helen are full-on about all this so-called 'non spiritual stuff'.

Beth: Yes, we Celestials have, as you know, had our hands tied. So we've only been able to 'toe the line' so to speak, hence all those sorts of messages to people. However we are not just like that, we are limiting our self-expression through those sorts of messages, because that is what is being asked of us by those people receiving such messages. So with you James, we can be more ourselves, and you can feel how much gentler a person – a spirit – I am than Helen who is much more robust and fiery by nature. Which is just our different personalities, however we can be freer with you, and freer all the time as you move closer to us in the truth you are revealing and so living. And really we are sick and tired of having to just regurgitate the same old stuff that James Padgett wrote, we want to come and be with you and get in amongst it, getting our hands dirty –

James: You love all these clichés – is that what they are called?

Beth: Yes, because they are so apt at conveying what we want to say; we speak a lot in pictures, rather than just straight forward words, so the word pictures they convey, suit how we want to convey ourselves to you.

James: Sorry for cutting you off.

Beth: Not a problem. So yes, it's a pleasure being able to freely express ourselves to you, and for you to swear and include us in your musings, and without feeling like you have to be all nice and light and respectable and well mannered because we are all so true and pure and holy and above and beyond all that baseness. But we're from Earth you must remember, and sure, we've healed ourselves, but still we enjoy relating to you as you relate to each other. So the more natural you can be with us, so too can we with you, which might come as a bit of surprise and even a shock to some people, and probably half those people you are referring to would dismiss us saying we're just some lower mind spirit you're talking to and not some highly advanced Celestial spirit. However that's their loss. So just be yourselves with us, express all you think and feel to us, and we'll all feel a lot better and at ease with each other. And we DON'T always have to be just talking about The Truth. We can talk about whatever you want to talk about, everything and anything, for its all part of the truth, part of the truth you are currently living, and that's all that matters.

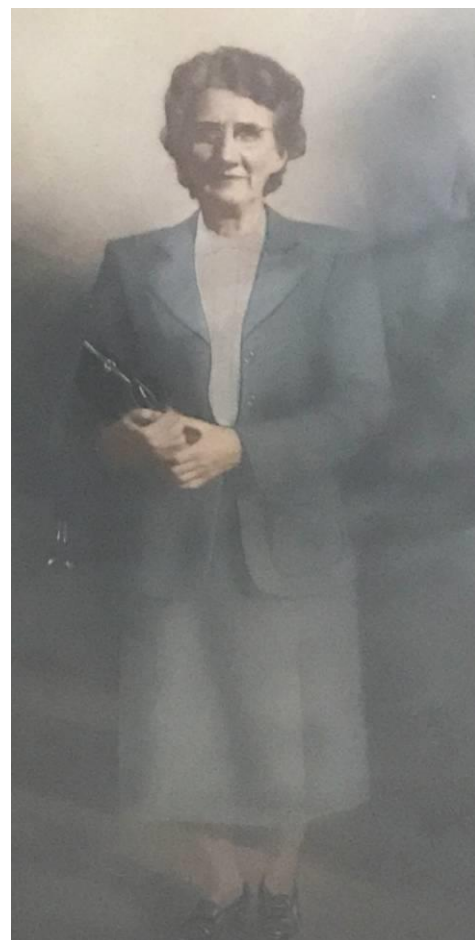
James: Thank you Beth, I'm pleased to have met you and glad I honoured your pushing on my mind tonight to write with you. And I will send this on to John – how could I not!

Beth: Good. Anytime you (or you too Johnny) want to talk with myself or Helen, just ask us, we're both, we're all, tuned into you, we're allowed to do that, those of us that are working more personally with you. Goodbye for now James, and I will leave you to read through it before you go to bed and send it to John.

James: Did she used to call you Johnny, John, I wonder if it's not my mind being cute? (Yes – Johnny.)



**Elizabeth Mary McDonell – Beth – Nanna Beth:**



Elizabeth Mary McAlister was born 24 January 1890, she married Norman Alexander McDonell. The children they had together are Eric, Marie Josephine, Charles (Alister), Bede, Norma and Terry.

Marie Josephine married James Hetherington Lloyd Doel and their children are Joyce, Lloyd, Marjorie and John. As of 2017, Joyce, Lloyd and Marjorie live in West Wyalong, central New South Wales, Australia.

Elizabeth Mary McAlister was referred to as Eliza, and as our grandmother, as Nanna.

Eliza (Beth) obtained a music degree in Goulburn (in rural New South Wales). Beth frequently visited her sister, Anne who was married to Sydney Corby, Winsome Corby, and other relatives in Goulburn. The degree related to the piano. When she and Norman moved from their rural sheep and wheat property known as 'Killarney' in the hamlet of Buddigower, 30 kilometres (20 miles) south west of West Wyalong, to 50 Creswell Street, West Wyalong, in 1949, they installed the piano which is still there today, in 2017, which is the home for Joyce. When they bought the home in 1949 it was the only home for sale in West Wyalong, at that time.

Sons Alister and Bede went to war – World War II. Bede died in Changi Prison in Singapore. When Alister returned and married Marie Sloane, the two families lived in the home at 'Killarney', so it was time for Beth and Norman to move to the town of West Wyalong, as they did in 1949.

The McDonell farm at Buddigower was next to the Doel farm at Buddigower. The Doel farm had become three, being that of the brothers Geoffrey, Francis (Frank) and James (Jim) Doel.

Marie Doel was in hospital being treated for tuberculosis at the time of John Doel's birth on 16 January 1947. John was separated from his mother for more than six months and was cared for by the extended family.

Beth came to the care of John when he was crying in his pram, she missed a step and fell, breaking her hip. John's sister, Joyce, then nine, went and fetched her father (Jim) for assistance. It was a struggle for Beth to get up into a chair. From then on, Beth walked with a walking stick.

Marie Doel had Brunette reddish hair. Maybe so did Beth. Beth had thick wavy hair. Maybe the reddish hair came from the McGuiness side of the family.

Beth was 'a real lady'. She loved her vegetable patch, she loved the chickens, and she travelled by a horse and sulky. She did not learn how to drive a car. Pop, Norman, was a working man. Nanna, Beth, always had an urn on the wood stove for hot water, a copper was used to wash clothes, and as 'Killarney' was a sheep and wheat farm, mutton was the main meat, though chicken and turkey supplemented.

Nanna Beth was considered to be very psychic.

Beth contracted pancreatic cancer and died on 5 October 1951 in a hospital in Sydney. She was then buried in Sydney. She died aged 61. John was born 16 January 1947 and was 4 years and nearly 9 months old when Nanna Beth died.

John, her grandson, would have been four and a half years old when his doting grandmother passed over.

And here we, Beth and John, are together in a manner unimaginable.



**Beth speaking through James Moncrief**

Monday, 27 March 2017

Questions from John:

Hello Nanna Beth

John: A hug would be welcome – wow, what a journey and what a responsibility!

Nanna Beth, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Yes John, I give you a big spirit hug. And yes what a journey, for yourself and for me too. It's the last thing I would have EVER imagined I'd be doing, let alone was something I could do when on Earth.

John: As a child I often seemed to intuit events that seemed abnormal, such as where someone was and what was occurring – was it you that was prompting me with those understandings?

Nanna Beth: No, it was just your natural intuition, together with a touch of psychic ability you have, which as you know, runs through the veins of family.

John: Could you explain your psychic experiences that you had during your own physical life please?

Nanna Beth: Not unlike yours, premonition at times that something was going to happen and it did. I was closer to my feelings than you are, so I always put it down to being a woman's thing, I just knew things were not right or were going to happen but couldn't explain why. I didn't have anything like seeing spirits or talking with them, although I did sense there was 'something else' somewhere else, and that possibly it involved life after death. However I had NOTHING like the idea you have about it all now. Because of your relationship with James, John, you are one of the most advanced on the world so far as understanding it all. And it was still a great shock waking up in spirit after I died.

And why I came to do my Healing was because our family goes right back to people who've done their Healing, there are many of us who are now Celestial, many of us who wanted to know the truth of ourselves, life and God. So I was greeted by a host of family, most of whom I didn't know, who were well on their way in their Healing or had done it. And many of them are now well on their way to Paradise, not having anything further to do with Earth or the current events.

John: Since the time my mother, your daughter, Marie Josephine died on 26 September 1971, I have not been able to feel her thoughts or presence. When she passed over, we had a beautiful exchange and farewell. Would you please let me know what sphere / Mansion World she may be in? More importantly, has she embraced our Parents' Love and Healing Process?

Nanna Beth: Your mother got caught up in a new romance and they both needed to do a lot in the mind worlds, so she wasn't interested in what was happening back on Earth, she leaving you to it, seeing that you were being well looked after by the likes of myself and others. She has since come to her senses, and is now in the Healing worlds, however she's only just entered the fifth world (5<sup>th</sup> Divine Love spirit Mansion World) and is intent to keep working on herself, for as you understand, we all have so much to work through, and really once you are committed to it, you don't want the distractions. I see her and help her, as do others of our clan and other spirits who she will end up with. She finished her relationship with that man and that was part of her looking for higher guidance from us, which took her into doing her Healing.

John: Cousin Raymond Bede McDonell passed a little later, on 22 October 1971. Has he embraced the Healing Process and which sphere / Mansion World is he now in please?

Nanna Beth: Yes, he too is working through the Healing worlds, he's in the mid-seventh (7<sup>th</sup> Divine Love World).

John: Nephew Bradley Cooper had a dreadful time and suicided on 21 September 1999. My feeling is that he has embraced the Love and Healing Process. I felt that he had just entered the 3rd Divine Love World at the time his father Kevin went into a coma and subsequently died. I felt that Bradley was then helping his father before Kevin died on 10 August 2012. Where are they each now please?

Nanna Beth: Yes your intuition was correct, they are both still in the seventh (7<sup>th</sup> Divine Love spirit Mansion World). Brad has more work to do than Kev, not because he killed himself, but simply because he's got other things he needs to work through. When one comes to do one's Healing, it's not only just a matter of how much childhood repression you have within you that all needs to be addressed. If you missed out on certain life experiences, then you are to live them as well; if you have other areas of life to investigate because of what's in store in your future, that too is all worked in your Healing. Just because someone does their Healing relatively fast, doesn't necessarily mean they had little to Heal, it's just that they might not have needed to do other things along the way through their healing, which causes one's Healing to be extended. The Healing is one thing, but still we all have to work up through all the Mansion Worlds, so if our lives haven't provided us with what we needed to do while on Earth, then we need to fill in the gaps over here. And people who come over here and go relatively quickly into their Healing, will generally take longer with it because they have other things to do as well. Whereas someone who might have had a more complex emotional, spiritual and mental times on Earth, or one who does all those things in the mind worlds, might not need to spend as long ascending the Healing worlds. There are many, many differing factors, and so there's no point comparing one's healing time so far as to see how much they need to heal. We all need to heal all the same levels, so the whole seven Mansion Worlds, and how we do that and the time it takes varies for us all. I am extending the answer to this question for James to understand this too. And so it's not just a matter of getting on and completing your Healing, for there's a lot more involved in that, something James is coming to terms with more as his healing is taking so much more time than he thought it would take. Time needs to be lived, there is always more than what you think going on, and even though we are never aware of all the intricacies, still we can live with faith – how Marion does, that she will do all she needs to do and all in the right time, which is true.

What I meant above John was, your intuition was correct back then when you had it, however now they have both ascended to the seventh Mansion World (7<sup>th</sup> Divine Love spirit Mansion World). Kevin is soon to make the move into the first Celestial, however Brad will take longer still because of other things he has to do. And I will add, yes, he did have a dreadful time which led to his suicide however he wasn't, as such, punished for taking his own life as so many people believe happens, as even Helen Padgett said (within the Padgett Messages). Sometimes that happens, but that's the same as with everything, but taking your own life doesn't, of itself, hold any extra penalty, for the person doing it can't be blamed for feeling so bad. But some people do have to spend time serving a sort of, what might be called penance, but really that's a time for their system, their spirit to adjust on inner levels so as to bring their mind and the rest of their personality into a functioning capacity. Other people however can take their own life and wake up carrying on like any other spirit does, it all being to do with how much inner trauma they are suffering and how that suffering is taking place within him or her. It's quite involved and if you are interested I can give you more information. But it's not black and white. And Brad, because of the mix of his trauma and beliefs didn't spend long before he rejoined normal spirit life.

Brad did initially help his father, however once he started his Healing he quickly came to realise that his father was the greater part of his reason for feeling so bad that he had to kill himself trying to rid himself

of his inner anguish, so they quickly parted ways. And still are apart, and won't be friends again until they've both finished their Healing.

**John:** Are there other members of our family that you would like to comment on regarding their situations since they passed over into spirit?

**Nanna Beth:** No, as there's no real point at this time. You'll have more than enough time to catch up with everyone when you come over. It's far more important for you John to keep focused on what you are doing, you are out there on your own, and there is, in that experience, a lot for you to embrace, much of which will only make sense when you come over. However it's all very necessary as it's preparing you for what you'll be doing over here once you've done your Healing – we are always preparing ourselves for what lies ahead. We are forever children of our loving Parents.

**John:** When I went to the Founding Mystics conference in Las Vegas at the end of June, early July 2007 and had two incredible experiences, the first I refer to as a world trip in 90 seconds, which I understand as a visionary experience, and the second being the 'burning hat band' that started during that same day and continued for some months. Could you explain what the 'burning hat band' was and what its purpose was / is please? That was one hoot of an experience!

**Nanna Beth:** The vision was given to you by your Indwelling Spirit with your angelic pair. It was something to give you hope for, something to give you the scope to focus on so as to expand your mind. And as to whether or not it will actually come to fruition, that I'm not able to tell you presently. However, even though you'd like it to happen, I know you are also prepared for it not to, and for other things to happen, even going in a completely different direction. Having the scope, the far-reaching vision, being able to embrace even the concept of something like that, has all helped you prepare for what you are doing now with James.

The burning hat band was also done by your angels, they needed to fry your mind in a way, so as to clean out all the unwanted stuff, so it would be able to accept all that was coming. The two psychic experiences served many purposes: one to take you outside your box, and the box – anyone's box; to help you to know such things are possible, and that they can be positive; to open up your mind circuits to accept new material; to enable you to not get bogged down or go off on a tangent before you met James and understood the true bigger picture; to render you incapacitated and different to all the others at the meeting, because you were, only you didn't fully understand it back then.



**John:** Is it so, that you are one of a soul pair, and that there are twelve soul pairs that make up the group or band that I am assisted by?

**Nanna Beth:** It is so, and I am here now with my dearly beloved soulmate, whom you will meet when you come over. And yes, it is as James has revealed. We work in groups of 24, 12 soulmate pairs, and we will, so I understand, ascend together to Paradise when our time of working with Earth comes to an end. When we will be giving it over to you and your soulmate to take our places in the grand scheme of things... just a little to wet your appetite!

And there are countless numbers of soulgroups now working to bring into play all Helen has been speaking about. It's a massive undertaking, for in time, we will reach into and take control of every



facet of Mansion World life and on Earth. And by that I mean, we will be calling the shots, not allowing the mind spirits to do so as they have done for all these years. So the talked about 1,000 years peace on Earth will only be due to our involvement, were it still left up to the mind spirits, it would be 1,000 of more of the same – the last thing being peace.

John: And you are the spokes lady for me to relate to on this incredible journey?

Nanna Beth: I am because you have a direct connection with me. Little things I say via James you will pick up on confirming that it really is myself, even though you never really knew me. But altogether it will settle your mind so you'll be able to 'square all that with us away' so as to give your full attention to James and Marion and all the other things you'll be doing.

So you don't need to concern yourself with anyone else over here, I will do for you, and I am all you need.

John: The hamlet of Buddigower will rock the planet!!!

Nanna Beth: Yes, quite a surprise to us all.

John: When I have proceeded to calibrate each of the Pascas Papers with Dr David R Hawkins' Map of Consciousness (MoC) scale, is it you that prompts me with the calibration number? It sure is an intriguing experience as to how the number comes about. Could you explain what takes place please?

Nanna Beth: No, it's not. It's another member of our soul group. He stands with you in the first Earth plane if need be, so close as he can get to you, and helps you with your calibrations and all the other subtle points you sense and intuit about it. His name is Alex – Alexander, and he is well versed in the theory of it, also giving it a helping hand when need be. There is in fact far more science behind it, however that is yet to be revealed to the world.

John: I have written several times to what I call 40+ Bishops. Has anyone taken any action on what I have introduced, which so far is only the availability of Divine Love?

Nanna Beth: No, to put it bluntly. Some have personally entertained your ideas for a moment or two, but nothing that would affect any ongoing change. To generalise, they don't see it as anything they should bother themselves with, however that's not to say you should give up on them. Send what you will when you feel to, for 'you never know'. But honour your feelings John, if you feel no, you can't be bothered anymore, then don't. And if you feel bad for not bothering, then those feelings should be explored more. For example, what would happen, do you think, if you stopped? What are your true feelings saying, compared to what your mind is saying you should do? And also, your feelings can change, so one day you might feel no, then suddenly the next, yes, and so you do. In short, just do what you want to do, what makes you feel the best, and don't worry about the end result, you'll soon know if it has bad or good consequences.

John: Should I continue to write to them and introduce the Feeling Healing process?

Nanna Beth: As I said above, do what you feel you want to do. There is no right or wrong about it, all so long as you keep trying to live true to your feelings. And if in doubt, stop and don't do anything for some days until you get feeling resolution. And you don't have to know why you are feeling what you are feeling, you just feel it, and act accordingly, yet only if you feel to act. You can even feel; no you don't want to send them, and yet still do, just to see how you feel afterwards. It's all really about



yourself John and not about anyone else. And you don't have to worry about getting the message out there, there will be endless opportunities in future for that.

John: I see or feel that periodic prompting to anyone is in the long term constructive, however, I want to try and avoid shutting people down against the possibilities of what is introduced.

Nanna Beth: You might turn some people off, and so be it, and then again you might turn some people on, and so be it. It's not your responsibility. And even if you put someone off the Divine Love for aeons, and then one day they come angrily to you saying you kept them from the DL, well that's not your fault, it's stuff they have to deal with, and it's not right they put the blame on you. You are only doing what they unconsciously want, so you are giving them the excuse to reject it, so they should actually be grateful to you for shutting them down because they had other things they needed to do.

So again, I would advise and encourage you to just do as you feel you want to do, and we'll deal with the consequences later. And there is no karmic punishment or anything like that, our Healing takes care of it all in the end, all the rest is just mental gymnastics by people and spirits who don't understand what's really going on and the higher truths that are driving everything.

John: Talking about prompting. Frequently I feel energy around my right ear, it is as though an assumption I have made is being affirmed or rejected, mainly rejected! Is this anything to do with you?



Nanna Beth: Sometimes, but mostly it's your angelic guardians or your Indwelling Spirit. Your IS (Indwelling Spirit), although it is centred within your higher spiritual mind, it still has access to all parts of your personality, so all aspects of your spirit body and aura. It's all part of your internal intuitive ability – your 'quirks' if you like. However sometimes we have cause to come closer to you and exert more of ourselves on you, but rarely these days, more so when you were more shut off to these aspects of yourself. And doing your calibrations (Kinesiology muscle testing in conjunction with the Map of Consciousness as revealed by Dr David R Hawkins) helps put you in a frame of mind that enables you to be more sensitive to your 'inner state'.

John: I perceive that the sharing of this information is to be likened to a modified marketing campaign that needs to be planned for each and every country, society, grouping, encompassing all nationalities, languages, cultures and personalities. It is like introducing McDonalds globally. So we will have a 'battle room' here on Earth also. (Elected to call it 'engine room'.)

Nanna Beth: Yes there will, however much more low key than what you are currently envisaging. I won't go into all that now, that is all for later should things start to move in that direction. Your ground plans are more than adequate to cater for your needs. And when things get going, then you'll know which way to go, it will all be very obvious to you, and you'll just move along in it.

John: Then will follow the Care Centres to provide ongoing local presence. This will bring the awareness into the families whilst embracing various aspects of living.

Nanna Beth: As I said, more on all that when the time comes. Just keep working on what's right in front of your nose for the time being. Such as, like this, you feeling like making more of a connection with me through James.

John: By the way, how did you, with your soul group, become involved in this mammoth exercise of bringing humanity into an upswing of spirituality?

Nanna Beth: We are organised by the Melchizedeks and our angels, they have it all worked out, as in they offer us work and of course we want to do it, and it all just magically works out. So I was told that I was going to be involved in working with my soul group to orchestrate my grandson John in helping him help Marion and James. And it just so happens, which I have come to know about myself, that the skills and attributes I have, perfectly compliment the work we are doing with you. I am even able to understand all the business and world affairs stuff effortlessly, something that's come as a surprise to me; and what's more, I've discovered I thrive on it, on all the hidden secretive goings on behind the scenes; little old me – who'd have known, so we share a lot in common John in that respect.

John: Accordingly, how did I get into this situation now, which I embrace?

Nanna Beth: Your Heavenly Mother and Father put you in it, you know that, how else could it have happened? And part of your acceptance of it is to keep expressing your amazement and any other feelings that come up. Tell me, talk to me in your mind, tell me all you think and feel, I'll receive it all willingly. And tell the Mother and Father.

John: Is the answer to those two questions similar for Crystal?

Nanna Beth: Yes.

John: Crystal has set aside Almine's writings and is now embracing James' work.

Nanna Beth: Yes, she's a good girl, it's the right step, it will make her feel more secure, more in command within herself because she will understand that she's working with the highest truths she and anyone on Earth can have access to. And this spiritual empowerment, even though it will mostly be on the mind level, will stand her in good stead for what's to come. She's going to be right in the thick of it, don't tell her, but her retirement age, she'll be lucky if she ever sees it. Which, if she's honest with herself, she doesn't really want anyway, she would miss the stimulation. Helen challenging her to read James' work is just what she relishes, so she will do it, master it, and then she will be ready to go into the real battle.

John: I sure do welcome this opportunity for open discussion.

Nanna Beth: As do I, as do we all, it will have far reaching consequences for us all, however more of that later.

John: I have much to do and work on myself to ensure that the 'power' thing is put aside and that the global freedom to express one's self is brought to the fore and continues so.

Nanna Beth: Don't worry about the power thing John, it's not a problem for you, you are not really that way, it's all only a worry and misguided belief you have. You are entitled to feel all you do concerning your position in the world, and you must even embrace it within yourself and in your own inner and private way. Because it is the truth of it, it is you who is doing all of this, no one else, and so that is something good for you to hold onto. And as your motives are not those of a Rothschild, so you have nothing to worry about. Even if you took all the money and ran off to a gambling island having The Good Life, still you'd be wanting to help all who you came across there. You're not the, 'I'm just in it for myself', type of person. You got all of that hammered out of you by your parents.

John: Any comment and guidance is and always be welcome and most, most appreciated.

Nanna Beth: No, I think I've said enough for now, James is tiring, he's only a shadow of his former self now he's more in touch with his feelings, he can't just put his head down and write all day, he has to keep stopping and attending to them. LOL!

So all my love to you my boy and we'll speak again soon. I'll be prompting James from time to time, and he will keep one psychic ear open to me; and if you have any further questions please forward them. Speak to you soon, by for now, love Beth.

Love John

## SOLID INVESTMENT ISSUES

**Helen speaking through James Moncrief**

Questions from Crystal:

Sunday, 27 March 2017

Crystal: Speaking of Angela (Merkel – Chancellor Germany), does that mean I or my attorneys are going to finally hear from someone before this becomes a public disaster? At the end of the day, there has only been one issue no one seems to be able to do – make contact with me! That has been the bridge too far for over 3 years. Anything else is just another excuse to do nothing. If they, she, has figured it out, how will it happen?

Helen, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: They are afraid of making contact because then it's an admission of guilt and they will have to follow through, so yes, they keep holding off and delaying. However, as I said, you shouldn't have to wait much longer, there should be a sign coming your way that they are beginning to break. They will reach out to you, and then it will begin to unfold. We can't tell you how it will happen, that would ruin the experience of it for you. If we think applying more pressure is what is required, we will give you those feelings to act accordingly.

Monday, 27 March 2017

Crystal: Why us? Why give the SI (Solid Investment) investors their money? The Rothschilds have been stealing money for centuries. Even when they stole our money, they stole it from dozens of small investment feeder funds. So why pick our money to save? And like we will be paying not just SI investors but other investment funds, so could other investment funds have gone through the process and magically our funds would appear. Why SI and why our little group?

Helen: Simply Crystal, because of all that's transpiring with us and you, John, and James. And the whole truth of Divine Love Spirituality that Marion and James are revealing. As I said yesterday, there is no other reason than that, and it's why you've been singled out because of the abilities you have, along with James and John. And because nothing like this has ever happened and been documented with such positive spirit input. And now you're in the process, by taking on James' material, crossing over from the mind spirits who have in fact been fighting against you on certain levels, to aligning yourself with us, so we will be able to ramp up your light and all that you are wanting to achieve, as we've discussed.

And it's just how life is, we all ask that question, why us, why this way for us, what's it all about, and only time will tell and show you that it was as it's meant to be – it's what God wants, so there's not much any of us can do about that, other than learn how to go along with it. And we can either fight against God, and seem to get away with it like the Rothschilds and others have done for so long, or we can go with God and in the longer term, feel happy for living our way.

And your little group is in many ways reflecting what each of you will have to do in person through your Healing. You are to start off completely blind about yourself, as you did when Simon turned his back on you and you had nothing. And then from nothing, work your way back to something, out of the darkness and into the light. There is a lot more to it which I will tell you as we proceed, however as I said, first it's important to gain something of an understanding of James' work and where he and Marion are coming from. Because when you have, then we can put our full weight behind you, which will make it so much easier for us, and for you too, as you will see.

The end is coming to the likes of the Rothschilds and their control. And you my dear are going to be instrumental in that. But first things first and we need to arm you with the light of the truth that is going to be your light. It will light your way, you won't see how or understand it, as it will be happening on unseen higher levels, however you will, because of it cutting a path through the rottenness, helping to expose it for what it is.

So rest assured our dear Crystal, we won't be abandoning you, and even though it might all sound like a fantasy, and possibly even too good to be true, and that it will never happen, that we're leading you along, leading you up the garden path, let us all see what happens during the next couple of months – shall we!

|                                                                | Pages |       |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|-------|-------|
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds a beginning                | 171   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds break through Vol I        | 178   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds break through Vol II       | 172   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds break through Vol III      | 183   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds break through Vol IV       | 168   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds break through Vol V        | 182   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds break through Vol VI       | 171   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds break through Vol VII      | 180   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds contact and launch Vol I   | 187   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds contact and launch Vol II  | 188   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds contact and launch Vol III | 210   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds contact and launch Vol IV  | 179   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds contact and launch Vol V   | 217   |       |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds contact and launch Vol VI  | 244   | 2,630 |
| Pascas WorldCare – Against the Odds contact and launch Vol VII | 45    | 2,675 |



**A WINNER IS A DREAMER  
WHO NEVER GIVES UP**

